

# Index

## **ADDITIONAL REQUESTS FOR ADMISSION**

See index heading ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

## **ADDITUR AND REMITTITUR**

New trial. See index heading NEW  
TRIAL MOTION

## **ADMINISTRATIVE MANDATE**

Writ applications. See index head-  
ing WRIT APPLICATIONS

## **ADMISSIBLE EVIDENCE**

Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION

## **ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS**

Generally, **40:1 to 40:54**

Additional requests for admission,  
motion to propound

generally, **40:29 to 40:33**

authority for motion, **40:31**

basis for opposition to motion,  
**40:32, 40:33**

declaration for additional  
requests for admission,  
exception to limit on  
number, **40:30**

exception to limit on number of  
requests for admission,  
**40:30**

failure to appear or to write  
opposition, **40:33**

limit on number of requests for  
admission, **40:29, 40:30**

opposition to motion, basis for,  
**40:32, 40:33**

protective order, **40:32**

Admitted, motion to deem

generally, **40:46 to 40:48**

restrictions on shortening time  
for motion, **40:48**

## **ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Admitted, motion to deem  
—Cont'd

timing requirements for bring-  
ing motion, **40:47**

Amended statutory provisions,  
RFAs under, **40:35**

Amendment of admissions.

Withdraw or amend admis-  
sions, below

Authority for motion

to compel further responses to  
requests for admissions,  
**40:14**

to deem matters admitted, **40:1,**  
**40:2**

to propound additional requests  
for admission, **40:31**

to withdraw or amend admis-  
sions, **40:26**

Authorized sanctions

motion to compel further  
responses to requests for  
admissions, **40:18 to 40:22**

motion to deem matters admit-  
ted, **40:9 to 40:11**

Basis for opposition to motion

to compel further responses to  
requests for admissions,  
**40:24, 40:25**

to deem matters admitted,  
**40:12, 40:13**

to propound additional requests  
for admission, **40:32,**  
**40:33**

Code Civ. Proc. § 473, failure to  
serve timely response, **40:38,**  
**40:45**

Costs and fees

generally, **40:50 to 40:54**

factors considered by court  
regarding costs and fees,  
**40:51 to 40:54**

**ADMISSION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Costs and fees—Cont’d  
     failure to make reasonable investigation, **40:53**  
     good faith of party, **40:54**  
     reasonable investigation, failure to make, **40:53**  
     “substantial importance” of admission, **40:52**  
 Courtesy claims and progeny, disapproval of, failure to serve timely response, **40:43**  
 Declaration for additional requests for admission, exception to limit on number, motion to propound additional requests for admission, **40:30**  
 “Deemed admissions,” withdrawal and amendment under § 2033.300, failure to serve timely response, **40:40 to 40:43**  
 Disapproval of courtesy claims and progeny, failure to serve timely response, **40:43**  
 Discovery motions, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:42**  
 Discovery process, misuse of motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:20**  
     motion to deem matters admitted, **40:10**  
 Disobeying court order, motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:19**  
 Effect of granting motion, motion to withdraw or amend admissions, **40:28**  
 Exception to limit on number of requests for admission, motion to propound additional requests for admission, **40:30**  
 Factors considered by court regarding costs and fees, **40:51 to 40:54**

**ADMISSION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Failure to appear or to write opposition  
     motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:25**  
     motion to deem matters admitted, **40:13**  
     motion to propound additional requests for admission, **40:33**  
 Failure to make reasonable investigation, costs and fees, **40:53**  
 Faulty verification, failure to serve timely response, **40:44, 40:45**  
 Fees. Costs and fees, below  
 Former statutory provisions, RFAs under, **40:34**  
 Further responses to requests for admissions, motion to compel generally, **40:14 to 40:25**  
     authority for motion, **40:14**  
     authorized sanctions, **40:18 to 40:22**  
     basis for opposition to motion, **40:24, 40:25**  
     discovery process, misuse of, **40:20**  
     disobeying court order, **40:19**  
     failure to appear or to write opposition, **40:25**  
     key procedural requirements, **40:16, 40:17**  
     misuse of discovery process, **40:20**  
     notice requirements for sanctions motion, **40:21, 40:22**  
     opposition to motion, **40:18, 40:24, 40:25**  
     protective order, **40:24**  
     recovery of costs for failing to properly admit matter, **40:23**  
     sanctions, authorized, **40:18 to 40:22**  
     separate statement requirement, **40:17, 40:22**  
     timing of motion, **40:15**

## INDEX

### ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont’d

- Further responses to requests for admissions, motion to compel—Cont’d
  - unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, **40:18**
- Good faith of party, costs and fees, **40:54**
- Grounds for motion, motion to withdraw or amend admissions, **40:27**
- Harmonizing § 2033.300 with related sections, failure to serve timely response, **40:41**
- Key procedural requirements
  - motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:16, 40:17**
  - motion to deem matters admitted, **40:5 to 40:8**
- Limit on number of requests for admission, motion to propound additional requests for admission, **40:29, 40:30**
- Mandatory monetary sanction, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:9**
- Mandatory sanctions, failure to serve timely response, **40:37**
- “Meet and confer” requirement, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:6**
- Misuse of discovery process
  - motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:20**
  - motion to deem matters admitted, **40:10**
- Notice requirements for sanctions motion
  - to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:21, 40:22**
  - to deem matters admitted, **40:11**
- Objections, waiver of, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:3, 40:4**
- Opposition to motion
  - basis for, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:12, 40:13**

### ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont’d

- Opposition to motion—Cont’d
  - to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:18, 40:24, 40:25**
  - to propound additional requests for admission, **40:32, 40:33**
- Procedure when motion granted, **40:49**
- Protective order
  - motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:24**
  - motion to deem matters admitted, **40:12**
  - motion to propound additional requests for admission, **40:32**
- Reasonable investigation, failure to make, costs and fees, **40:53**
- Recovery of costs for failing to properly admit matter, motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:23**
- Relief
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 473, failure to serve timely response, **40:38**
  - deemed admissions, failure to serve timely response, **40:42**
  - waiver of objections, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:4**
- Restrictions on shortening time for motion to deem admitted, **40:48**
- Sanctions
  - failure to serve timely response, **40:37**
  - motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:18 to 40:22**
  - motion to deem matters admitted, **40:9 to 40:11**
- Section 2033.300, withdrawal and amendment of “deemed

**ADMISSION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

admissions” under, failure to serve timely response, **40:40 to 40:43**

Separate statement requirement concise statement in lieu of separate statement, **40:8**

motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:17, 40:22**

party fails to respond to discovery, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:8**

Signature or verification, response without appropriate, failure to serve timely response, **40:44, 40:45**

Specific motion timing restrictions, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:7**

“Substantial importance” of admission, costs and fees, **40:52**

Summary judgment motion follows admission of facts dispositive of case, **40:49**

Timely response, failure to serve generally, **40:36 to 40:45**

Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **40:38, 40:45**

courtesy claims and progeny, disapproval of, **40:43**

“deemed admissions,” withdrawal and amendment under § 2033.300, **40:40 to 40:43**

disapproval of courtesy claims and progeny, **40:43**

faulty verification, **40:44, 40:45**

harmonizing § 2033.300 with related sections, **40:41**

mandatory sanctions, **40:37**

relief from deemed admissions, **40:42**

relief under Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **40:38**

sanctions, **40:37**

Section 2033.300, withdrawal and amendment of “deemed admissions”

**ADMISSION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Timely response, failure to serve—Cont’d

under, **40:40 to 40:43**

signature or verification, response without appropriate, **40:44, 40:45**

Wilcox rule, **40:40**

withdrawal and amendment of admissions, **40:39 to 40:43**

Timing

discovery motions, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:42**

motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:15**

required response, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:2**

requirements for bringing motion to deem admitted, **40:47**

restrictions, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:7**

untimely response, below

Unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, motion to compel further responses to requests for admissions, **40:18**

Untimely response, motion to deem matters admitted generally, **40:1 to 40:13**

authority for motion, **40:1, 40:2**

authorized sanctions, **40:9 to 40:11**

basis for opposition to motion, **40:12, 40:13**

concise statement in lieu of separate statement, **40:8**

discovery process, misuse of, **40:10**

failure to appear or to write opposition, **40:13**

key procedural requirements, **40:5 to 40:8**

mandatory monetary sanction, **40:9**

“meet and confer” requirement, **40:6**

## INDEX

### ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Untimely response, motion to deem matters admitted—Cont'd
  - misuse of discovery process, **40:10**
  - notice requirements for sanctions motion, **40:11**
  - objections, waiver of, **40:3, 40:4**
  - opposition to motion, basis for, **40:12, 40:13**
  - protective order, **40:12**
  - relief from waiver of objections, **40:4**
  - sanctions, authorized, **40:9 to 40:11**
  - separate statement required where party fails to respond to discovery, **40:8**
  - specific motion timing restrictions, **40:7**
  - timing and content of required response, **40:2**
  - timing restrictions, **40:7**
  - waiver of objections, **40:3, 40:4**
- Waiver of objections, motion to deem matters admitted, **40:3, 40:4**
- Wilcox rule, failure to serve timely response, **40:40**
- Withdraw or amend admissions, motion to
  - generally, **40:26 to 40:29**
  - authority for motion, **40:26**
  - effect of granting motion, **40:28**
  - grounds for motion, **40:27**
- Withdrawal and amendment of admissions, failure to serve timely response, **40:39 to 40:43**

### ADMISSIONS

- Requests. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### AFFIDAVITS

- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

### AFFIDAVITS—Cont'd OR ADJUDICATION

### AGE PREFERENCE

- Preliminary trial motions. See index heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS

### ALLOWABLE COSTS

- Costs. See index heading COSTS

### AMENDED PLEADINGS

- Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS

### AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS

- Generally, **27:1 to 27:43**
- Appellate review of denial to amend, **27:43**
- Authority for motion, punitive damages, **27:10, 27:14**
- Basis for opposition, **27:18**
- Battery, punitive damages, **27:35, 27:36**
- Broadening Klopstock standard, “relation back” of amended complaint, **27:29**
- Coats case, distinction of, “relation back” of amended complaint, **27:30**
- Comparison, sexual battery, punitive damages, **27:36**
- Damages. Punitive damages, above
- Definition of “health care provider,” punitive damages, **27:13**
- Delay in amending, time to amend complaint after demurrer, **27:25**
- Demurrer, **27:5, 27:24 to 27:26**
- Denial to amend, appellate review of, **27:43**
- Distinction of Coats case, “relation back” of amended complaint, **27:30**
- Doe amendment after statute runs, **27:4**
- During trial, amendment, time to amend complaint after demurrer, **27:26**

**AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS**

**—Cont’d**

Emotional distress, intentional infliction of, punitive damages, **27:39**  
 Evidence on motion, punitive damages, **27:32**  
 Exceptions, **27:22, 27:23, 27:37, 27:38**  
 Fraud, punitive damages, **27:34**  
 General authority, **27:1**  
 Grounds for motion, **27:2 to 27:7A, 27:11, 27:15**  
 Gynecological services, punitive damages, **27:37**  
 Health care providers. Punitive damages, below  
 Hospital services, punitive damages, **27:38**  
 Intentional infliction of emotional distress, punitive damages, **27:39**  
 Intentional torts, punitive damages, **27:33**  
 Judgment on pleadings granted, **27:7**  
 Key procedural requirements, **27:8, 27:9**  
 Klopstock standard, “relation back” of amended complaint, **27:28 to 27:30**  
 Matter of course, one amendment allowed as, **27:9**  
 Mistake in parties, **27:2**  
 Name of party, amendment of, **27:20**  
 Non-patient, plaintiff’s status as, punitive damages, **27:41**  
 Opposition, basis for, **27:18**  
 Original pleading, amended pleading supersedes, **27:21 to 27:23**  
 PAGA complaint, named plaintiff, **27:7A**  
 Patient, plaintiff’s status as, punitive damages, **27:40**  
 Procedural requirements, punitive damages, **27:17**  
 Punitive damages  
     generally, **27:10 to 27:17, 27:31 to 27:42**

**AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS**

**—Cont’d**

Punitive damages—Cont’d  
     authority for motion, **27:10, 27:14**  
     battery, **27:35, 27:36**  
     comparison, sexual battery, **27:36**  
     definition of “health care provider,” **27:13**  
     emotional distress, intentional infliction of, **27:39**  
     evidence on motion, **27:32**  
     exceptions, **27:37, 27:38**  
     fraud, **27:34**  
     grounds for motion, **27:11, 27:15**  
     gynecological services, **27:37**  
     health care providers  
         generally, **27:31 to 27:42**  
         status of defendant as, **27:42**  
         statutory amendments, **27:10 to 27:13**  
     hospital services, **27:38**  
     intentional infliction of emotional distress, **27:39**  
     intentional torts, **27:33**  
     non-patient, plaintiff’s status as, **27:41**  
     patient, plaintiff’s status as, **27:40**  
     procedural requirements, **27:17**  
     religious corporation, action against, **27:14 to 27:16**  
     sexual battery, **27:36**  
     status of plaintiffs and defendants, **27:40 to 27:42**  
     statute, actions covered by, **27:33 to 27:39**  
     statutory amendments, **27:10 to 27:17**  
     timing, **27:12, 27:16**  
 “Relation back” of amended complaint  
     generally, **27:27 to 27:30**  
     broadening Klopstock standard, **27:29**  
     Coats case, distinction of, **27:30**  
     distinction of Coats case, **27:30**

## INDEX

### AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS

#### —Cont'd

“Relation back” of amended complaint—Cont'd  
Klopstock standard, **27:28 to 27:30**

Religious corporation, action against, punitive damages, **27:14 to 27:16**

Section 473, amending complaints pursuant to, **27:19, 27:20**

Sexual battery, punitive damages, **27:36**

“Sham” amendment, **27:22, 27:23**

Sham pleadings and changed legal theory of recovery, **27:23**

Status of plaintiffs and defendants, punitive damages, **27:40 to 27:42**

Statute, actions covered by, punitive damages, **27:33 to 27:39**

Statutory amendments. Punitive damages, above

Striking, after motion to strike granted, **27:6**

Superseding original pleading, **27:21 to 27:23**

Time to amend complaint after demurrer, **27:24 to 27:26**

#### Timing

demurrer, time to amend complaint after, **27:24 to 27:26**  
punitive damages, **27:12, 27:16**

Unpleaded causes of action, **27:3**

Unwarranted delay in amending, time to amend complaint after demurrer, **27:25**

### AMENDMENTS

Judgments. See index heading  
JUDGMENTS

Pleadings. See index heading  
AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading RELIEF  
FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
MOTION FOR

### ANSWERS OR PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS, COMPELLING

Depositions. See index heading  
DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
MOTIONS

### APPEARANCE

Failure to appear

mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND  
MENTAL EXAMINATION  
MOTIONS

physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND  
MENTAL EXAMINATION  
MOTIONS

### APPELLATE REVIEW

Good faith settlement. See index  
heading GOOD FAITH SETTLE-  
MENT, MOTION FOR

New trial. See index heading NEW  
TRIAL MOTION

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading RELIEF  
FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
MOTION FOR

### APPLICATIONS

Ex parte. See index heading Ex  
PARTE APPLICATION

### APPOINTMENTS

Guardian. See index heading  
GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION  
TO APPOINT

Referee. See index heading  
DISCOVERY MOTIONS

### ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING

Generally, **53:1 to 53:34**

Appeal of order to compel compli-  
ance with arbitration agree-  
ment, **53:31**

Authority for petition or opposi-  
tion, contractual arbitration  
agreement, **53:1**

Bello, comparison, jurisdiction to  
compel compliance, **53:18**

Breach, sanctions, **53:30A**



**ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING—Cont’d**

- Burden of proof, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:15, 53:22**
- Commencement of arbitration, when petition filed after, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:7**
- Comparisons, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:18, 53:28**
- Conduct inconsistent with arbitration, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:25**
- Contractual arbitration agreement, petition based on
  - generally, **53:1 to 53:8**
  - authority for petition or opposition, **53:1**
  - commencement of arbitration, when petition filed after, **53:7**
  - grounds for petition or opposition, **53:2**
  - key procedural requirements, **53:3 to 53:8**
  - opposition, **53:1, 53:2**
  - place of filing petition, **53:6 to 53:8**
  - prior to arbitration, petition filed, **53:6**
  - service of petition, **53:5**
  - superior court, when matter pending in, **53:8**
  - timing of petition and response, **53:4**
- Delay in seeking arbitration, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:24**
- Evidence of agreement, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:13**
- FAA governing question of arbitrability, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:30**
- Factors regarding waiver, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:23 to 53:26**
- Fees and costs, failure to pay, breach, sanctions, **53:30A**

**ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING—Cont’d**

- Forfeiture of right to compel arbitration, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:28**
- Grounds for petition or opposition, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:2**
- Jurisdiction to compel compliance with arbitration agreement
  - generally, **53:11 to 53:30**
  - Bello, comparison, **53:18**
  - burden of proof, **53:15, 53:22**
  - comparison, forfeiture of right to compel arbitration, **53:28**
  - comparison of Bello, no strict mutuality requirement, **53:18**
  - conduct inconsistent with arbitration, **53:25**
  - delay in seeking arbitration, **53:24**
  - evidence of agreement, **53:13**
  - FAA governing question of arbitrability, **53:30**
  - factors regarding waiver, **53:23 to 53:26**
  - forfeiture of right to compel arbitration, **53:28**
  - mutuality required if expressed in contract, **53:19**
  - non-signatories to arbitration agreement, **53:16 to 53:19**
  - prejudice to plaintiffs, **53:26**
  - question of arbitrability, FAA governing, **53:30**
  - real estate agreements, **53:17 to 53:19**
  - review of waiver of right to compel, **53:27**
  - revocation of agreement, **53:14**
  - right to compel, **53:21 to 53:27**
  - statute of limitations for compelling arbitration, **53:29**
  - strict mutuality requirement, **53:18**
  - trial court as trier of fact, **53:20**
  - waiver of right to compel arbitration, **53:21 to 53:27**



## INDEX

### ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING—Cont'd

- Key procedural requirements, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:3 to 53:8**
- Mutuality required if expressed in contract, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:19**
- Non-signatories to arbitration agreement, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:16 to 53:19**
- Opposition, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:1, 53:2**
- Pending arbitration, stay of legal action, **53:10**
- Place of filing petition, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:6 to 53:8**
- Prejudice to plaintiffs, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:26**
- Prior to arbitration, petition filed, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:6**
- Question of arbitrability, FAA governing, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:30**
- Real estate agreements, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:17 to 53:19**
- Review of waiver of right to compel, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:27**
- Revocation of agreement, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:14**
- Right to compel, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:21 to 53:27**
- Sanctions, **53:30A**
- Service of petition, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:5**
- Statute of limitations for compelling arbitration, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:29**
- Stay of legal action pending arbitration, **53:10**
- Strict mutuality requirement, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:18**
- Superior court, when matter pending in, contractual arbitration

### ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING—Cont'd

- agreement, **53:8**
- Timing of petition and response, contractual arbitration agreement, **53:4**
- Trial court as trier of fact, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:20**
- Uninsured motorist action, **53:9**
- Waiver of right to compel arbitration, jurisdiction to compel compliance, **53:21 to 53:27**

### ARBITRATION AND ARBITRATION MOTIONS

- Award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE
- Compelling arbitration. See index heading ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING
- Confirming award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE
- Continuance. See index heading CONTINUANCE OF ARBITRATION, MOTION FOR
- Correcting arbitration award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE
- Correcting award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE
- Discovery
  - generally . See index heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS
  - reopening. See index heading DISCOVERY, MOTION TO REOPEN AFTER ARBITRATION
- Disqualification of arbitrators. See index heading ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO DISQUALIFY
- Exemptions. See index heading JUDICIAL ARBITRATION, MOTION TO EXEMPT CASE FROM
- Judicial arbitration. See index heading JUDICIAL ARBITRATION,

**ARBITRATION AND  
ARBITRATION MOTIONS  
—Cont’d**

- MOTION TO EXEMPT CASE FROM
- Petition to compel. See index heading **ARBITRATION, PETITION FOR COMPELLING**
- Review of award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**
- Vacating arbitration award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**
- Vacating award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**

**ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM,  
CORRECT OR VACATE**

- Generally, **55:1 to 55:31**
- Arbitrator, correction by, judicial authority to review, **55:25**
- Authority for
  - petition to confirm award, **55:1 to 55:3**
  - petition to correct award, **55:7, 55:8**
  - petition to vacate award, **55:14, 55:15**
- Comparison
  - correction by arbitrator, petition to correct award, **55:8**
  - courts split on whether arbitrators may modify injunctions, judicial authority to review, **55:30**
  - motion to vacate judgment based on arbitration award, petition to vacate award, **55:15**
- Confirming award, judicial authority to review, **55:29**
- “Contract arbitration,” judicial authority to review, **55:26**
- Correcting award, judicial authority to review, **55:23 to 55:26**
- Effect of confirmed award, petition to confirm award, **55:2**

**ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM,  
CORRECT OR VACATE  
—Cont’d**

- Effect of unconfirmed award, petition to confirm award, **55:3**
- Entry of judgment, petition to confirm award, **55:2**
- Exceeding powers, arbitrator, judicial authority to review, **55:24, 55:28**
- Grounds for
  - petition to confirm award, **55:4**
  - petition to correct award, **55:9, 55:10**
  - petition to vacate award, petition to vacate award, **55:16, 55:17**
- Holding, petition on hold until correction or denial by arbitrators, petition to correct award, **55:12**
- Injunctions, courts split on whether arbitrators may modify, judicial authority to review, **55:30**
- Judicial authority. Moncharsh and judicial authority to review arbitration awards, below
- Judicial review, standard of, judicial authority to review, **55:31**
- Key procedural requirements
  - petition to confirm award, **55:6**
  - petition to correct award, **55:13**
  - petition to vacate award, **55:19**
- Limitations
  - correcting award, petition to correct award, **55:10**
  - vacating award, petition to vacate award, **55:17**
- Moncharsh and judicial authority to review arbitration awards, **55:22**
  - generally, **55:21 to 55:31**
  - arbitrator, correction by, **55:25**
  - comparison, courts split on whether arbitrators may modify injunctions, **55:30**
  - confirming award, **55:29**
  - “contract arbitration,” **55:26**

## INDEX

### **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE —Cont'd**

Moncharsh and judicial authority  
to review arbitration awards,  
**55:22—Cont'd**  
correcting award, **55:23 to  
55:26**  
exceeding powers, arbitrator,  
**55:24, 55:28**  
injunctions, courts split on  
whether arbitrators may  
modify, **55:30**  
judicial review, standard of,  
**55:31**  
standard of judicial review,  
**55:31**  
vacating award, **55:27, 55:28**  
Order for rehearing, petition to  
vacate award, **55:20**  
Petition to confirm award  
generally, **55:1 to 55:6**  
authority, **55:1 to 55:3**  
effect of confirmed award, **55:2**  
effect of unconfirmed award,  
**55:3**  
entry of judgment, **55:2**  
grounds for, **55:4**  
key procedural requirements,  
**55:6**  
timing requirements, **55:5**  
written contract comparison,  
**55:3**  
Petition to correct award by court  
generally, **55:7 to 55:13**  
authority for, **55:7, 55:8**  
comparison, correction by  
arbitrator, **55:8**  
grounds for, **55:9, 55:10**  
holding, petition on hold until  
correction or denial by  
arbitrators, **55:12**  
key procedural requirements,  
**55:13**  
limitations on correcting award,  
**55:10**  
timing requirements, **55:11,  
55:12**

### **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE —Cont'd**

Petition to vacate award  
generally, **55:14 to 55:20**  
authority for, **55:14, 55:15**  
comparison, motion to vacate  
judgment based on arbitra-  
tion award, **55:15**  
grounds for petition to vacate  
award, **55:16, 55:17**  
key procedural requirements,  
**55:19**  
limitations on vacating award,  
**55:17**  
order for rehearing, **55:20**  
rehearing, order for, **55:20**  
timing requirements, **55:18**  
Rehearing, order for, petition to  
vacate award, **55:20**  
Review of awards. Moncharsh and  
judicial authority to review  
arbitration awards, below  
Standard of judicial review,  
judicial authority to review,  
**55:31**  
Timing requirements  
petition to confirm award, **55:5**  
petition to correct award, **55:11,  
55:12**  
petition to vacate award, **55:18**  
Vacating award, judicial authority  
to review, **55:27, 55:28**  
Written contract comparison, peti-  
tion to confirm award, **55:3**

### **ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO DISQUALIFY**

Generally, **3:1 to 3:15**  
Appellate review, **3:15**  
Authority for motion  
contractual arbitration,  
disqualification under, **3:1**  
judicial arbitration, disqualifica-  
tion under, **3:4**  
Basis for opposition, **3:9**  
Bias, generally, **3:10 to 3:14**  
Burden of proving bias, **3:13**

**ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO DISQUALIFY—Cont’d**

- Contractual arbitration, disqualification under, **3:1 to 3:3**
- Court review, **3:15**
- Determination of bias, generally, **3:10 to 3:15**
- Disclosure requirements, disqualification under contractual arbitration, **3:2**
- Ethics standards, **3:2.50**
- Ethnicity bias, **3:14**
- Gender bias, **3:14**
- Grounds
  - generally, **3:11**
  - contractual arbitration, disqualification under, **3:2**
  - ethics standards, **3:2.50**
  - judicial arbitration, disqualification under, **3:5**
- Judicial arbitration, disqualification under, **3:4 to 3:8**
- Key procedural requirements
  - contractual arbitration, disqualification under, **3:3**
  - judicial arbitration, disqualification under, **3:6 to 3:8**
- Opposition, basis for, **3:9**
- Review by court, **3:15**
- Section 170.1, special timing under, **3:7**
- Section 170.6, special timing under, **3:8**
- Special timing, **3:7, 3:8**
- Testing for bias, **3:12**
- Timing, special, **3:7, 3:8**

**“AS A MATTER OF RIGHT”**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**ATTACHMENT**

- Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

**ATTENDANCE AT DEPOSITION**

- Compelling. See index heading **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**ATTORNEYS**

- Attorney’s fees. See index heading **COSTS**

**ATTORNEYS—Cont’d**

- Dismissals. See index heading **DISMISSAL MOTIONS**
- Disqualification. See index heading **DISQUALIFICATION OF COUNSEL, MOTION FOR**
- Mistake, inadvertence, surprise or excusable neglect. . See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**
- Pro hac vice. See index heading **PRO HAC VICE APPEARANCE, MOTION FOR**
- Withdrawal. See index heading **WITHDRAWAL AS COUNSEL, MOTION FOR**

**ATTORNEY’S FEES**

- See index heading **COSTS**

**AUGMENTING WITNESS LISTS**

- Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**

**AUTHORITY**

- Generally. See index heading **AUTHORITY FOR MOTION**
- Arbitration award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**
- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**AUTHORITY FOR MOTION**

- Admission request motions. See index heading **ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS**
- Arbitrator disqualification. See index heading **ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO DISQUALIFY**
- Depositions. See index heading **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS**
- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**
- Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**
- Good faith settlement. See index heading **GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR**

## INDEX

### **AUTHORITY FOR MOTION**

#### **—Cont'd**

- Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS
- Judgments. See index heading JUDGMENTS
- Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- New judge. See index heading NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR
- Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Preliminary trial motions. See index heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS
- Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS
- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR
- Setting aside dismissal. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR
- Stay of proceedings. See index heading STAY, MOTION FOR
- Undertaking motions. See index heading UNDERTAKING MOTIONS
- Vexatious litigation. See index heading VEXATIOUS LITIGANT MOTIONS
- Writ applications. See index heading WRIT APPLICATIONS

### **AUTHORIZED SANCTIONS**

- Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS
- Discovery motions. See index heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS
- Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND

### **AUTHORIZED SANCTIONS**

#### **—Cont'd**

- EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS
- Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS
- Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS

### **AWARD OF COSTS**

- See index heading COSTS

### **BAD FAITH ACTIONS**

- See index heading DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR

### **BIFURCATED TRIALS**

- See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

### **BURDEN OF PROOF**

- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### **CALIFORNIA RULES OF COURT**

- Dismissals. See index heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS

### **CASE DISPOSITION TIME GOALS, MOTION TO DECLARE CASE EXEMPT FROM**

- Generally, **18:1 to 18:4**
- Authority for motion, **18:1, 18:2**
- Exceptional cases, **18:1**
- Expedited cases, **18:2**
- Grounds for motion, **18:3**

### **CAUSE, MOTION BASED ON**

- New judge. See index heading NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR

### **CHALLENGING JUDGE**

- New judge. See index heading NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR

**CHANGE**

- Judge. See index heading **NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR**
- Timing and sequence of discovery. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**
- Venue. See index heading **TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION FOR**

**CLASS ACTIONS**

- Disqualification of counsel, motion for, **2:26**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 128.5**

- Sanctions. See index heading **SANCTIONS**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 128.7**

- Sanctions. See index heading **SANCTIONS**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 425.16**

- SLAPP suit. See index heading **SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 473**

- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 877**

- Good faith settlement. See index heading **GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR**

**CODE CIV. PROC. § 998**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**CODE CIV. PROC.**

- Dismissals. See index heading **DISMISSAL MOTIONS**
- Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

**COMPARISONS**

- Arbitration award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**
- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**
- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

**COMPARISONS—Cont'd**

- Good faith settlement. See index heading **GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR**
- In limine motions. See index heading **IN LIMINE MOTIONS**
- Pro hac vice. See index heading **PRO HAC VICE APPEARANCE, MOTION FOR**
- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**
- SLAPP suit. See index heading **SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE**
- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**
- Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

**COMPELLING COMPLIANCE**

- Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**
- Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**COMPELLING PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS**

- Production request motions. See index heading **PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS**

**COMPELLING RESPONSES**

- Interrogatory motions. See index heading **INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS**
- Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**
- Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**COMPLETE DEFENSE**

- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**

**COMPLIANCE**

- Deposition subpoena. See index heading **DEPOSITIONS AND**

## INDEX

### **COMPLIANCE—Cont’d**

DEPOSITION MOTIONS  
Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

### **COMPULSORY JOINDER**

See index heading JOINDER AND  
MOTIONS FOR JOINDER

### **CONFIRMING ARBITRATION AWARD**

See index heading ARBITRATION  
AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM,  
CORRECT OR VACATE

### **CONFLICT OF INTEREST**

Attorneys. See index heading  
DISQUALIFICATION OF COUNSEL,  
MOTION FOR

### **CONSENT**

Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS

### **CONSOLIDATION AND CONSOLIDATION MOTIONS**

Generally, **14:1 to 14:5, 14:25**  
Arbitration cases compared, **14:2**  
Authority for motion, **14:1, 14:2**  
Basis for opposition, **14:5**  
Comparison, consolidating arbitra-  
tion cases, **14:2**  
Grounds for motion, **14:4**  
Key procedural requirements, **14:3**  
Opposition, basis for, **14:5**  
Stay orders and tolling of five-year  
statute, **14:39**

### **CONSTRUCTION AND INTERPRETATION**

SLAPP suit. See index heading  
SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO  
STRIKE

### **CONSUMER RECORDS**

Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS

### **CONTENTS**

Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

### **CONTENTS—Cont’d**

Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION

### **CONTINUANCE AND MOTIONS FOR CONTINUANCE**

Generally, **19:1 to 19:13**  
Absence of material evidence or  
witnesses, **19:5**  
Acceptable reasons for continu-  
ances, **19:12**  
Amendment of pleadings, **19:6**  
Arbitration. See index heading  
CONTINUANCE OF ARBITRATION,  
MOTION FOR  
Authority for motion, **19:1**  
Basis for opposition to motion,  
**19:7**  
Case law, recent, **19:8**  
COVID-19, extension of deadlines  
in trial continuances, **19:2A**  
Disagreement with Doria Mining  
“sparingly granted” standard,  
**19:9**  
Disfavor, **19:7**  
Doria Mining “sparingly granted”  
standard, disagreement with,  
**19:9**  
Entitlement to stipulated continu-  
ance, **19:10 to 19:12**  
Evidence, absence of, **19:5**  
Grounds for motion, factors  
considered by court, **19:2**  
Judicial council recommendations,  
**19:11**  
Key procedural requirements, **19:3**  
Material evidence or witnesses,  
absence of, **19:5**  
Opposition to motion, basis for,  
**19:7**  
“Sparingly granted” standard,  
disagreement with, **19:9**  
Standard of review, **19:13**  
Stipulation, **19:4, 19:10 to 19:12**  
Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION  
Witnesses, absence of, **19:5**



**CONTINUANCE OF  
ARBITRATION, MOTION  
FOR**

Generally, **54:1 to 54:4**  
 Authority for motion, **54:1**  
 Denial of continuance, basis for  
 vacating award, **54:3**  
 Grounds for motion, **54:2**  
 Recent case citations, **54:4**  
 Vacation of award, denial of con-  
 tinuance as basis for, **54:3**

**CONTRACTS AND  
CONTRACTUAL  
PROVISIONS**

Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**CONTRIBUTION**

Judgments. See index heading  
**JUDGMENTS**

**CONTROVERSY REGARDING  
MENTAL CONDITION**

Mental examination. See index  
 heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
 Physical examination. See index  
 heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**COORDINATION AND  
COORDINATION  
MOTIONS**

Generally, **14:6 to 14:16, 14:26 to  
14:35**  
 Authority for motion, **14:6, 14:10**  
 Basis for opposition, **14:15**  
 Comparison, transfer and  
 coordination of non-complex  
 cases, **14:10 to 14:13**  
 Complex cases, **14:6 to 14:9**  
 Grounds for motion, **14:9, 14:11**  
 Judge disqualification under Sec-  
 tion 170.6, **14:31**  
 Judicial council, role of, **14:28 to  
14:33**  
 Judicial council rules, **14:8, 14:13,  
14:29 to 14:33**  
 Key procedural requirements, **14:7  
to 14:9, 14:12**  
 Non-complex cases, transfer and  
 coordination, comparison,

**COORDINATION AND  
COORDINATION  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

**14:10 to 14:13**

Opposition, basis for, **14:15**  
 Practical application of judicial  
 council rules, **14:30**  
 Required standards, **14:9, 14:11**  
 Requirements of coordinated  
 proceeding, **14:27 to 14:33**  
 Review of coordination orders,  
**14:34, 14:35**  
 Role of judicial council, **14:28 to  
14:33**  
 Rule 3.516, **14:31 to 14:33**  
 Rules of judicial council rules,  
**14:29**  
 Section 170.6, **14:31 to 14:33**  
 Standards, **14:9, 14:11, 14:35**  
 Stay of action pending coordina-  
 tion, **14:14**  
 Stay orders and tolling of five-year  
 statute, **14:39**  
 Tolling of five-year statute, **14:39**

**CORRECTING ARBITRATION  
AWARD**

See index heading **ARBITRATION  
AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM,  
CORRECT OR VACATE**

**COST SHIFTING STATUTES**

Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**COSTS**

Generally, **50:1 to 50:95**  
 Actions on contract or book  
 account, § 998 offers, **50:24**  
 Admission request motions. See  
 index heading **ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS**  
 Advancement of public interest,  
 attorney's fees, **50:27**  
 PAGA action, **50:27.50**  
 Allowable costs  
 "as a matter of right," **50:49 to  
50:57**  
 memorandum of costs, **50:2 to  
50:9**  
 Amount, reasonable in, memoran-  
 dum of costs, **50:7**

## INDEX

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

Appeal's impact on costs,  
attorney's fees, **50:84 to 50:88**

Arbitrator fees, "as a matter of right," **50:67**

"As a matter of right"  
generally, **50:48 to 50:70**  
allowable costs, **50:49 to 50:57**  
arbitrator fees, **50:67**  
attorney's fees, **50:51 to 50:53, 50:60**  
blueprints, **50:68**  
comparisons, **50:61 to 50:63**  
contracts and contractual provisions, **50:50, 50:53, 50:60**  
court reporters' fees, **50:56**  
court-ordered experts' fees, **50:57**  
depositions, **50:54**  
exhibits for trial, **50:55**  
experts' fees, **50:57, 50:59 to 50:63**  
fax charges, **50:65**  
federal law, experts not ordered by court, **50:63**  
fee shifting statutes, experts not ordered by court, **50:61**  
FEHA, experts not ordered by court, **50:62**  
investigation expenses, **50:64**  
mailing charges, **50:65**  
mediation expenses, **50:69**  
messenger fees, **50:70**  
necessary depositions and travel expenses, **50:54**  
nonallowable costs, **50:58 to 50:65**  
photocopying expenses, **50:65**  
photographs, **50:68**  
postage charges, **50:65**  
"reasonably necessary" costs, **50:66 to 50:70**  
reporters' fees, **50:56**  
Section 1033.5(c)(4), costs allowed under, **50:67 to 50:70**  
special master fees, **50:67**  
statutes, **50:50, 50:52**  
telephone charges, **50:65**

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

"As a matter of right"—Cont'd  
travel expenses, **50:54**  
trial exhibits, **50:55**

Attorney general, enforcement actions by, attorney's fees, **50:30**

Attorney's fees  
generally, **50:25 to 50:31, 50:82 to 50:89**  
advancement of public interest, **50:27, 50:27.50**  
appeal's impact on costs, **50:84 to 50:88**  
"as a matter of right," **50:51 to 50:53, 50:60**  
attorney general, enforcement actions by, **50:30**  
authorization by statute, **50:26 to 50:31**  
continuing jurisdiction of trial court to determine costs, **50:87**  
damages from crime, **50:26, 50:31**  
enforcement actions by attorney general, **50:30**  
felony, damages arising from, **50:26**  
implied indemnity, claim for, **50:28**  
improper filing, **50:83**  
inherent right to recovery, absence of, **50:25**  
"judgment for money" with respect to stay provision, **50:86**  
jurisdiction of trial court to determine costs, **50:87**  
late filing, **50:83**  
memorandum of costs, **50:9**  
notice of appeal and subsequent award of costs and fees, **50:88**  
peace officers, action against, **50:29**  
public interest, advancement of, **50:27, 50:27.50**  
retroactivity of Rule 870.2, **50:85**

**COSTS—Cont'd**

Attorney's fees—Cont'd

Rule 870.2, retroactivity of, **50:85**

Section 1717 (§ 1032(a)(4)), motion under, **50:89**

statute, attorney's fees authorized by, **50:26 to 50:31**  
stay provision, "judgment for money" with respect to, **50:86**

subsequent award of costs and fees, notice of appeal and, **50:88**

timing of motion, **50:82, 50:83**  
trespass damages, **50:31**

Authority for costs

attorney's fees, authorization by statute, **50:26 to 50:31**

memorandum of costs, **50:1 to 50:9**

Section 998 offers, **50:21 to 50:24**

Authority for motion for striking or taxing costs, **50:12**

Authority for offer to compromise, § 998 offers, **50:16**

Automatic if no motion filed, motion for striking or taxing costs, **50:15**

Bad faith actions. See index heading DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR

Blueprints, "as a matter of right," **50:68**

Book account, actions on, § 998 offers, **50:24**

Civ. Code § 1717 and Code Civ. Proc. § 1032, comparison of, costs to prevailing party, **50:39**

Code Civ. Proc. § 998

cost shifting and settlements under, **50:74 to 50:78**

offer to compromise pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 998, below

Comparisons

"as a matter of right," **50:61 to 50:63**

**COSTS—Cont'd**

Comparisons—Cont'd

costs to prevailing party, **50:39, 50:43**

Complaint-in-intervention filed by plaintiff, costs to prevailing party, **50:46**

Compromise. Offer to compromise pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 998, below

Conditions for allowing costs, memorandum of costs, **50:4 to 50:9**

Continuing jurisdiction of trial court to determine costs, attorney's fees, **50:87**

Contracts and contractual provisions

"as a matter of right," **50:50, 50:53, 50:60**

Section 998 offers, **50:24**

Cost shifting statutes

generally, **50:71 to 50:81**

Code Civ. Proc. § 998, cost shifting and settlements under, **50:74 to 50:78**

ERISA, cost shifting under, **50:73**

FEHA, interplay of statutes with, **50:78**

informal settlement offers, rejection of, **50:77**

interplay of statutes with FEHA, **50:78**

Murillo, prevailing defendant not expressly restricted from recovering costs, **50:80**

one-way cost shifting provisions, **50:72**

post-offer costs of defendant, Section 998 and, **50:76**

pre-offer costs of plaintiff, Section 998 and, **50:75**

prevailing defendant not expressly restricted from recovering costs, **50:80**

Public Records Act, **50:81**

rejection of informal settlement offers, **50:77**

## INDEX

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

- Cost shifting statutes—Cont'd
  - Section 998, Code Civ. Proc., cost shifting and settlements under, **50:74 to 50:78**
  - settlements under Code Civ. Proc. § 998, cost shifting and, **50:74 to 50:78**
  - Song-Beverly Act, **50:79, 50:80**
- Court reporters' fees, "as a matter of right," **50:56**
- Court-ordered experts' fees, "as a matter of right," **50:57**
- Court's discretion to allow or deny costs, memorandum of costs, **50:8**
- Cross-defendants, pre-trial dismissal of, **50:94**
- Damages from crime, attorney's fees, **50:26, 50:31**
- De novo trial judgment not more favorable, authority for costs where, § 998 offers, **50:22, 50:23**
- Deduction of costs from plaintiff's judgment or award, rejection of § 998, § 998 offers, **50:19**
- Defendant in whose favor dismissal entered, costs to prevailing party, **50:44**
- Definitions, costs to prevailing party, **50:40**
- Depositions, "as a matter of right," **50:54**
- Determination of reasonableness of costs, memorandum of costs, **50:11**
- Discretion of court to grant costs, **50:90, 50:91**
- Dismissal
  - defendant in whose favor dismissal entered, costs to prevailing party, **50:44**
  - pretrial dismissal cases, **50:92 to 50:95**
- Enforcement actions by attorney general, attorney's fees, **50:30**
- ERISA, cost shifting under, **50:73**

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

- Exhibits for trial, "as a matter of right," **50:55**
- Experts' fees, "as a matter of right," **50:57, 50:59 to 50:63**
- Fax charges, "as a matter of right," **50:65**
- Federal law, experts not ordered by court, "as a matter of right," **50:63**
- Fee shifting statutes, experts not ordered by court, "as a matter of right," **50:61**
- FEHA
  - experts not ordered by court, "as a matter of right," **50:62**
  - interplay of statutes with, cost shifting statutes, **50:78**
- Felony, damages arising from, attorney's fees, **50:26**
- Format requirements, **50:34**
- General costs, **50:32 to 50:36**
- Grounds, motion for striking or taxing costs, **50:13**
- Implied indemnity, claim for, attorney's fees, **50:28**
- Improper filing, attorney's fees, **50:83**
- Incurred costs, allowable if, memorandum of costs, **50:5**
- Informal settlement offers, rejection of, cost shifting statutes, **50:77**
- Inherent right to recovery, absence of, attorney's fees, **50:25**
- Investigation expenses, "as a matter of right," **50:64**
- Joint and several cost award against multiple losing parties, costs to prevailing party, **50:47**
- "Judgment for money" with respect to stay provision, attorney's fees, **50:86**
- Jurisdiction
  - attorney's fees, **50:87**
  - time limits, **50:36**
- Key procedural requirements
  - memorandum of costs, **50:10**

**COSTS—Cont’d**

- Key procedural requirements
  - Cont’d
    - motion for striking or taxing costs, **50:14**
    - Section 998 offers, **50:17**
- Late filing, attorney’s fees, **50:83**
- Limitations on time, time limits not jurisdictional, **50:36**
- Lower court, authority for costs where judgment could have been obtained in, § 998 offers, **50:21**
- Mailing charges, “as a matter of right,” **50:65**
- Mediation expenses, “as a matter of right,” **50:69**
- Memorandum of costs
  - generally, **50:1 to 50:11**
  - allowable costs, **50:2 to 50:9**
  - amount, reasonable in, **50:7**
  - attorney’s fees as costs, **50:9**
  - authority for costs, **50:1 to 50:9**
  - conditions for allowing costs, **50:4 to 50:9**
  - court’s discretion to allow or deny costs, **50:8**
  - determination of reasonableness of costs, **50:11**
  - incurred costs, allowable if, **50:5**
  - key procedural requirements, **50:10**
  - necessary, reasonably, **50:6**
  - non-allowable costs, **50:3**
  - reasonableness, **50:6, 50:7, 50:11**
  - reasonably necessary, **50:6**
- Messenger fees, “as a matter of right,” **50:70**
- More favorable results, rejection of § 998 offer by plaintiff, **50:18, 50:20**
- Motions for, generally, **50:1 to 50:95**
- Multiple losing parties, joint and several cost award against, costs to prevailing party, **50:47**
- Murillo, prevailing defendant not expressly restricted from

**COSTS—Cont’d**

- recovering costs, cost shifting statutes, **50:80**
- Necessary costs
  - depositions and travel expenses, “as a matter of right,” **50:54**
  - memorandum of costs, **50:6**
- “Neither plaintiff nor defendant obtains relief,” costs to prevailing party, **50:45**
- “Net monetary recovery,” costs to prevailing party, **50:41 to 50:43**
- Pre-1986, Section 1032, costs to prevailing party, **50:37**
- 1986 amendments, costs to prevailing party, **50:38**
- Non-allowable costs
  - “as a matter of right,” **50:58 to 50:65**
  - memorandum of costs, **50:3**
- Notice of appeal and subsequent award of costs and fees, attorney’s fees, **50:88**
- Offer to compromise
  - generally, **50:16 to 50:24**
  - actions on contract or book account, **50:24**
  - authority for costs, **50:21 to 50:24**
  - authority for offer to compromise, **50:16**
  - book account, actions on, **50:24**
  - contract, actions on, **50:24**
  - de novo trial judgment not more favorable, authority for costs where, **50:22, 50:23**
  - deduction of costs from plaintiff’s judgment or award, rejection of § 998, **50:19**
  - key procedural requirements, **50:17**
  - lower court, authority for costs where judgment could have been obtained in, **50:21**
  - more favorable result, defendant receiving, rejection of

## INDEX

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

- Offer to compromise—Cont'd
  - § 998 offer by plaintiff, **50:18**
  - more favorable result, plaintiff receiving, rejection of § 998 offer by defendant, **50:20**
  - quash subpoena, personal identifying information, **50:24.50**
  - rejection of § 998 offers, **50:18 to 50:20**
  - relief from costs under § 1141.21, motion for, authority for costs where judgment from de novo trial not more favorable, **50:23**
  - Section 1141.21, motion for relief from costs under, authority for costs where judgment from de novo trial not more favorable, **50:23**
- Offers
  - rejection of offers, below
  - Section 998 offers. Offer to compromise pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 998, below
- Offset, reduction of recovery due to settlement offset, costs to prevailing party, **50:42**
- One-way cost shifting provisions, **50:72**
- Peace officers, action against, attorney's fees, **50:29**
- Photocopying expenses, "as a matter of right," **50:65**
- Photographs, "as a matter of right," **50:68**
- Pirkig, recovery reduced due to settlement offset, costs to prevailing party, **50:42**
- Postage charges, "as a matter of right," **50:65**
- Post-offer costs of defendant, Section 998 and, cost shifting statutes, **50:76**
- Pre-1986, Section 1032, costs to prevailing party, **50:37**

### **COSTS—Cont'd**

- Pre-offer costs of plaintiff, Section 998 and, cost shifting statutes, **50:75**
- Pretrial dismissal cases, **50:92 to 50:95**
- Prevailing defendant not expressly restricted from recovering costs, cost shifting statutes, **50:80**
- Prevailing party, costs to
  - generally, **50:37 to 50:47**
  - Civ. Code § 1717 and Code Civ. Proc. § 1032, comparison of, **50:39**
  - comparisons, **50:39, 50:43**
  - complaint-in-intervention filed by plaintiff, **50:46**
  - defendant in whose favor dismissal entered, **50:44**
  - definitions, **50:40**
  - dismissal, defendant in whose favor dismissal entered, **50:44**
  - interaction, comparison of Civ. Code § 1717 and Code Civ. Proc. § 1032, **50:39**
  - joint and several cost award against multiple losing parties, **50:47**
  - multiple losing parties, joint and several cost award against, **50:47**
  - "neither plaintiff nor defendant obtains relief," **50:45**
  - "net monetary recovery," **50:41 to 50:43**
  - pre-1986, Section 1032, **50:37**
  - 1986 amendments, **50:38**
  - offset, reduction of recovery due to settlement offset, **50:42**
  - Pirkig, recovery reduced due to settlement offset, **50:42**
  - pre-1986, Section 1032, **50:37**
  - pretrial dismissal cases, determination of prevailing party in, **50:95**
  - "prevailing party," generally, **50:40 et seq.**

**COSTS—Cont'd**

Prevailing party, costs to—Cont'd  
 procedural requirements, **50:34 to 50:36**  
 reduction of recovery due to settlement offset, **50:42**  
 Section 1032, pre-1986, **50:37**  
 settlement offset, reduction of recovery due to, **50:42**  
 Public interest, advancement of, attorney's fees, **50:27, 50:27.50**  
 Public Records Act, cost shifting statutes, **50:81**  
 Reasonableness, memorandum of costs, **50:6, 50:7, 50:11**  
 "Reasonably necessary" costs, **50:6, 50:66 to 50:70**  
 Reduction of recovery due to settlement offset, costs to prevailing party, **50:42**  
 Rejection of offers  
   informal settlement offers, cost shifting statutes, **50:77**  
   Section 998 offers, **50:18 to 50:20**  
 Relief from costs under § 1141.21, motion for, authority for costs where judgment from de novo trial not more favorable, § 998 offers, **50:23**  
 Relief from order of judgment.  
   See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
 Reporters' fees, "as a matter of right," **50:56**  
 Retroactivity of Rule 870.2, attorney's fees, **50:85**  
 Review of trial court's discretionary award, **50:91**  
 Right to costs, statutory, **50:33**  
 Rule 870.2, retroactivity of, attorney's fees, **50:85**  
 Section 1032, pre-1986, costs to prevailing party, **50:37**  
 Section 1033.5(c)(4), costs allowed under, "as a matter of right," **50:67 to 50:70**  
 Section 1141.21, motion for relief from costs under, authority

**COSTS—Cont'd**

for costs where judgment from de novo trial not more favorable, § 998 offers, **50:23**  
 Section 1717 (§ 1032(a)(4)), motion under, attorney's fees, **50:89**  
 Section 998 of Code Civ. Proc.  
   cost shifting and settlements under, **50:74 to 50:78**  
   offer to compromise pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 998, above  
 Section 998 offers. Offer to compromise pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 998, above  
 Section 877.6 settlement, dismissal part of, **50:93, 50:94**  
 Settlement  
   cost shifting and settlements under Code Civ. Proc. § 998, **50:74 to 50:78**  
   dismissal part of § 877.6 settlement, **50:93, 50:94**  
   reduction of recovery due to settlement offset, costs to prevailing party, **50:42**  
 Song-Beverly Act, cost shifting statutes, **50:79, 50:80**  
 Special master fees, "as a matter of right," **50:67**  
 Statutes  
   "as a matter of right," **50:50, 50:52**  
   attorney's fees authorized by, **50:26 to 50:31**  
   right to costs, **50:33**  
 Stay provision, "judgment for money" with respect to, attorney's fees, **50:86**  
 Striking or taxing costs, motion for  
   generally, **50:12 to 50:15**  
   authority for motion, **50:12**  
   automatic if no motion filed, **50:15**  
   grounds, **50:13**  
   key procedural requirements, **50:14**  
   timing of motion, **50:13**



## INDEX

### **COSTS—Cont’d**

- Subsequent award of costs and fees, notice of appeal and, attorney’s fees, **50:88**
- Telephone charges, “as a matter of right,” **50:65**
- Time and timing
  - attorney’s fees, **50:82, 50:83**
  - limits not jurisdictional, **50:36**
  - requirements, **50:35**
  - striking or taxing costs, **50:13**
- Tort Claims Act. See index heading **DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR**
- Travel expenses, “as a matter of right,” **50:54**
- Trespass damages, attorney’s fees, **50:31**
- Trial exhibits, “as a matter of right,” **50:55**
- Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **COURT ORDERS**

- Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**
- Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

### **COURT RECORDS**

- Sealing. See index heading **SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR**

### **COURT-APPOINTED EXPERTS**

- Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**

### **COURT’S INHERENT POWERS**

- Judgments. See index heading **JUDGMENTS**

### **COVID-19**

- Extension of deadlines in trial continuances, **19:2A**

### **CUTOFFS**

- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

### **DECLARATIONS**

- Judgment on the pleadings, motion for, **31:4A**
- Strike, motion to, **30:6A**
- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**
- Undertaking motions. See index heading **UNDERTAKING MOTIONS**

### **DEFECTS ON FACE OF COMPLAINT**

- Demurrer. See index heading **DEMURRER**

### **DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **51:1 to 51:15**
- Appellate review, “good faith and reasonable cause,” **51:12, 51:14**
- Authority for motion, **51:1**
- Burden of parties, **51:9, 51:10**
- “Either/or” controversy, Section 1038 and, **51:15**
- Frivolous initiation and maintenance of action, application to, **51:8**
- “Good faith and reasonable cause”
  - generally, **51:3, 51:11 to 51:14**
  - appellate review, **51:12, 51:14**
  - objective requirement of reasonable cause, **51:13, 51:14**
  - subjective requirement of good faith, **51:11, 51:12**
- Grounds for motion, **51:2 to 51:4**
- Judgments subject to award of defense costs, **51:4**
- Key procedural requirements, **51:5**
- Moving public entity, burden on, **51:9**
- Objective requirement of reasonable cause, **51:13, 51:14**
- Parties, burden of, **51:9, 51:10**
- Plaintiff, burden on, **51:10**
- Purpose of statute, **51:2**

**DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR—Cont’d**

Reasonable cause. Good faith and reasonable cause requirements, above  
 Section 1038, **51:7, 51:15**  
 Subjective requirement of good faith, **51:11, 51:12**  
 Timing of § 1038 motion, **51:7**

**DEFINITIONS**

Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

**DELAY**

Dismissals. See index heading **DISMISSAL MOTIONS**

**DEMAND**

Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
 Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**DEMURRER**

Generally, **29:1 to 29:34**  
 “Abuse of discretion” standard, **29:33**  
 Affirmative defense, demurrers based on, **29:22 to 29:25**  
 Answer, demurrer to, **29:3**  
 Appellate review of demurrer orders, **29:31 to 29:34**  
 Authority for, **29:1**  
 Basis for opposition to motion, **29:8 to 29:10**  
 Blain test, **29:23**  
 Case law, recent, **29:11**  
 Certificate of merit, defects on face of complaint, **29:19**  
 Complaint or cross-complaint, demurrer to, **29:2**  
 Cross-complaint, demurrer to, **29:2**  
 Defects on face of complaint generally, **29:13 to 29:20**  
 certificate of merit, lacking, **29:19**

**DEMURRER—Cont’d**

Defects on face of complaint —Cont’d  
 defects regarding status of parties, **29:17 to 29:19**  
 different state, action pending in, **29:16**  
 judicial notice, matters subject to, **29:14**  
 legal duty, defects regarding, **29:20**  
 misjoinder of parties, **29:18**  
 pending action, another, **29:15, 29:16**  
 standing, **29:17**  
 Different state, action pending, defects, **29:16**  
 Dismissal following failure to amend, **29:9**  
 Exhaustion of administrative remedies, **29:21**  
 Failure to exhaust administrative remedies, **29:21**  
 Governmental tort cases, review, **29:32**  
 Grounds for, **29:2, 29:3**  
 Judgment on the pleadings. See index heading **JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR**  
 Judicial notice, defects, **29:14**  
 Key procedural requirements, **29:5 to 29:7**  
 Leave to amend, **29:8, 29:9, 29:26 to 29:28**  
 Legal duty, defects regarding, **29:20**  
 Limitation of actions, **29:24**  
 Misjoinder of parties, defects, **29:18**  
 Motion to strike, demurrer should be heard at same time as, **29:7**  
 Opposition to motion, basis for, **29:8 to 29:10**  
 Overruled demurrer, defendant’s response, **29:29**  
 Pending action, defects, **29:15, 29:16**  
 Privilege, **29:25**  
 Right to amend for first time on appeal, **29:34**

## INDEX

### **DEMURRER—Cont'd**

- Same cause of action, second demurrer to, **29:30**
- Second demurrer to same cause of action, **29:30**
- Special vs. general demurrers, **29:12**
- Standing, defects, **29:17**
- Status of parties, defects regarding, **29:17 to 29:19**
- Statute of limitations, **29:24**
- Striking. See index heading STRIKE, MOTION TO
- Timing of, **29:4**
- Timing of response after demurrer ruling, **29:6**
- Unclean hands, **29:23**

### **DENIAL OF MOTION**

- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

- Generally, **37:1 to 37:47**
- Answers or production of documents, compelling
  - generally, **37:25 to 37:36**
  - authority for motion, **37:25**
  - authorized sanctions, **37:30 to 37:36**
- basis for opposition to motion, **37:35, 37:36**
- disobeying court order, **37:31**
- failure to appear or to write opposition, **37:36**
- key procedural requirements, **37:27 to 37:29**
- lodging requirement, **37:29**
- misuse of discovery process, **37:32**
- notice and timing requirements, **37:26**
- notice requirements for sanctions motion, **37:33, 37:34**
- opposition to motion, basis for, **37:35, 37:36**
- protective order, **37:35**
- separate statement requirement, **37:28, 37:34**

### **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Answers or production of documents, compelling—Cont'd
  - timing requirements, **37:26**
  - unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, **37:30**
- Attendance at deposition, motion to compel
  - generally, **37:1 to 37:13**
  - attending party's motion, authorized sanctions against deponent, **37:4**
  - authority for motion, **37:1**
  - authorized sanctions, **37:3 to 37:10**
- basis for opposition to motion, **37:11 to 37:13**
- deponent, authorized sanctions against, **37:3, 37:4**
- discovery process, misuse of, **37:8**
- disobeying court order, **37:7**
- failure to appear or to write opposition, **37:13**
- failure to serve deposition subpoena, authorized sanctions against noticing party, **37:6**
- key procedural requirements, **37:2**
- misuse of discovery process, **37:8**
- non-appearance, authorized sanctions against noticing party, **37:5**
- notice requirements for sanctions motion, **37:9, 37:10**
- noticing party, authorized sanctions against, **37:5, 37:6**
- noticing party's motion, authorized sanctions against deponent, **37:3**
- opposition to motion, basis for, **37:11 to 37:13**
- protective order, **37:11**
- quashing subpoena, **37:12**
- separate statement requirement, **37:10**

**DEPOSITIONS AND  
DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Attending party’s motion, authorized sanctions against deponent, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:4**
- Authority for motion
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:25**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:1**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:14**
  - increase in number of hours for deposition, **37:37**
- Authorized sanctions
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:30 to 37:36**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:3 to 37:10**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:17 to 37:21**
  - increasing travel limits for party deponent, **37:43**
- Basis for opposition to motion
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:35, 37:36**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:11 to 37:13**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:22 to 37:24**
- Case law, recent, **37:44**
- Compliance with deposition subpoena, motion to direct generally, **37:14 to 37:24**
  - authority for motion, **37:14**
  - authorized sanctions, **37:17 to 37:21**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **37:22 to 37:24**
  - contempt and other damages, sanctions, **37:17, 37:18**
  - disobeying court order, **37:18**
  - disobeying subpoena, **37:17**
  - failure to appear or to write opposition, **37:24**

**DEPOSITIONS AND  
DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Compliance with deposition subpoena, motion to direct
  - Cont’d
  - key procedural requirements, **37:15, 37:16**
  - misuse of discovery process, **37:19, 37:20**
  - notice requirements for sanctions motion, **37:21**
  - opposition to motion, basis for, **37:22 to 37:24**
  - protective order, **37:22**
  - quashing subpoena, **37:23**
  - separate statement requirement, **37:16, 37:20**
- Contempt and other damages, sanctions, directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:17, 37:18**
- Deponent, authorized sanctions against, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:3, 37:4**
- Disobeying court order
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:31**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:7**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:18**
- Disobeying subpoena, directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:17**
- Exception for more distant location, increasing travel limits for party deponent, **37:40**
- Factors considered, increasing travel limits for party deponent, **37:42**
- Failure to appear or to write opposition
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:36**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:13**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:24**

**DEPOSITIONS AND  
DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**—Cont'd**

- Failure to serve deposition subpoena, authorized sanctions against noticing party, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:6**
- Increasing number of hours for deposition, **37:37**
- Informal resolution requirement generally, **37:45 to 37:47**
  - comparison of informal resolution under federal discovery law, **37:46**
  - procedure for informal resolution, **37:47**
- Key procedural requirements
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:27 to 37:29**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:2**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:15, 37:16**
  - increasing travel limits for party deponent, **37:41**
- Lodging requirement, compelling answers or production of documents, **37:29**
- Misuse of discovery process
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:32**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:8**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:19, 37:20**
- More distant location, exception for, increasing travel limits for party deponent, **37:40**
- Non-appearance, authorized sanctions against noticing party, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:5**
- Notice requirements
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:26, 37:33, 37:34**

**DEPOSITIONS AND  
DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**—Cont'd**

- Notice requirements—Cont'd
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:9, 37:10**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:21**
- Noticing party
  - authorized sanctions against, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:5, 37:6**
  - motion, authorized sanctions against deponent, compelling attendance at deposition, **37:3**
- Number of hours for deposition, motion to increase, **37:37**
- Opposition to motion, basis for compelling answers or production of documents, **37:35, 37:36**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:11 to 37:13**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:22 to 37:24**
- Production of documents. Answers or production of documents at deposition, motion to compel, above
- Protective orders
  - compelling answers or production of documents, **37:35**
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:11**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:22**
  - discovery motions, **36:52, 36:107**
- Quashing subpoena
  - compelling attendance at deposition, **37:12**
  - directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:23**
- Responses, motion to shorten or extend time for discovery motions, **36:38**
- Sanctions. Authorized sanctions, above

**DEPOSITIONS AND  
DEPOSITION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Separate statement requirement compelling answers or production of documents, **37:28, 37:34**
- compelling attendance at deposition, **37:10**
- directing compliance with deposition subpoena, **37:16, 37:20**
- Subsequent deposition, motion to take, **37:38**
- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION
- Timing requirements, compelling answers or production of documents, **37:26**
- Travel limits for party deponent, motion to increase
  - generally, **37:39 to 37:43**
  - authorized sanctions, **37:43**
  - exception for more distant location, **37:40**
  - factors considered, **37:42**
  - key procedural requirements, **37:41**
  - more distant location, exception for, **37:40**
  - sanctions, authorized, **37:43**
- Unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, compelling answers or production of documents, **37:30**

**DESIGN PROFESSIONALS**

- Undertaking motions. See index heading UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

**DISCOVERY, MOTION TO  
REOPEN AFTER  
ARBITRATION**

- Generally, **36:48, 36:49, 56:1 to 56:4**
- Authority for motion, **56:1**
- Grounds for motion, **56:2**
- Post-election arbitration discovery allowable, **56:3**
- Recent case citations, **56:4**

**DISCOVERY, MOTION TO  
REOPEN AFTER  
ARBITRATION—Cont’d**

- Stipulation, authority for, **56:1**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS**

- Generally, **36:1 to 36:109**
- Additional discovery, cutoffs, **36:75 to 36:77**
- Additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, permitted discovery, **36:6, 36:7**
- Admissibility, limits based on, limitation of discovery, **36:15 to 36:17**
- “Admissible evidence” defined, limitation of discovery, **36:16**
- Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Admission requests
  - generally. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
  - time for responses, motion to shorten or extend, **36:42**
- Advancing costs of reference, **36:101**
- Affiliations, limitation of discovery, **36:19**
- After arbitration award, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:32**
- After new trial date set, reopening discovery, **36:45 to 36:47**
- Allocation of fees determined by trial court, referees, **36:102**
- Appointment in complex litigation, referees, **36:94**
- Appointment of referee
  - generally, **36:68 to 36:73**
  - authority for motion when parties do not consent, **36:68**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **36:72, 36:73**
  - complex litigation, **36:94**
  - consent, **36:68 to 36:73**
  - disqualification of referee, grounds for, **36:71**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Appointment of referee—Cont'd
  - fees, payment of referee fees, **36:73**
  - grounds for disqualifying referee, **36:71**
  - key procedural requirements, motion when parties do not consent, **36:69**
  - objection to referee, **36:72**
  - opposition to motion, basis for, **36:72, 36:73**
  - payment of referee fees, **36:73**
  - reference by consent of parties, **36:70**
- Arbitration
  - award, reopening after, reopening discovery, **36:48, 36:49**
  - cut-off, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:31 to 36:33**
  - permitted discovery, **36:9, 36:10**
  - reopening discovery. See index heading **DISCOVERY, MOTION TO REOPEN AFTER ARBITRATION**
- Associations, limitation of discovery, **36:19**
- Attorney work product privilege, limitation of discovery, **36:25**
- Attorney-client privilege, limitation of discovery, **36:26**
- Authority for motion
  - appointment of referee, parties do not consent, **36:68**
  - protective orders, **36:50**
  - quashal of subpoena, **36:61**
  - responses, motion to shorten or extend time for, below subpoena, enforcement of compliance with, **36:64**
- Authority of court to establish sequence and timing, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:34**
- Authorized sanctions
  - protective orders, **36:60**
  - subpoena motions, **36:63, 36:67**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, cutoffs, **36:76**
- Basis for opposition
  - appointment of referee, **36:72, 36:73**
  - plaintiffs' motion, protective orders, **36:58**
- Baumohl, prohibition of reference for summary judgment motion, **36:96 to 36:98**
- Beginning, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:27**
- Change of timing and sequence of discovery
  - generally, **36:27 to 36:37**
  - after arbitration award, **36:32**
  - arbitration cut-off, **36:31 to 36:33**
  - authority of court to establish sequence and timing, **36:34**
  - beginning, **36:27**
  - "complete," when discovery is, **36:29**
  - court's authority to establish sequence and timing, **36:34**
  - court's discretion to grant motion, **36:36**
  - cut-off, **36:28 to 36:37**
  - definition of "good cause," **36:33**
  - discretion of court to grant motion, **36:36**
  - ending of discovery, **36:28 to 36:33**
  - expert witness discovery cut-off, **36:30**
  - extension of time to complete discovery and file motions, **36:35 to 36:37**
  - "good cause" defined, **36:33**
  - reopening of discovery, stipulation for, **36:37**
  - request to extend cut-off dates, **36:35**
  - stipulation to extend or reopen discovery, **36:37**



**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Change of timing and sequence of discovery—Cont'd
  - trial cut-off, **36:28 to 36:37**
- Civil cases, permitted discovery, **36:5 to 36:8**
- Comparisons
  - additional discovery when new trial date set after mistrial or new trial, cutoffs, **36:77**
  - subpoena during pretrial discovery, **36:82**
- Compelling non-resident witnesses, subpoenas, **36:81**
- Compelling production of documents, subpoenas, **36:80**
- “Complete,” when discovery is, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:29**
- Complex litigation, appointment of referee, **36:94**
- Compliance with subpoena, motion to enforce, **36:64 to 36:67**
- Consensual reference, **36:87**
- Consent
  - appointment of referee, **36:68 to 36:73**
  - written or on-the-record, Baumohl, referees, **36:98**
- Consumer privacy protections, limitation of discovery, **36:22A**
- Consumer records
  - motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:66**
  - subpoena motions, **36:62**
- Contents of petition for pre-commencement discovery, **36:12**
- Continuance, automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, cutoffs, **36:76**
- Court’s authority to establish sequence and timing, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:34**
- Court’s discretion to grant motion, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:36**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Cutoffs
  - generally, **36:74 to 36:77**
  - additional discovery, **36:75 to 36:77**
  - automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, **36:76**
  - change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:28 to 36:37**
  - comparison, additional discovery when new trial date set after mistrial or new trial, **36:77**
  - continuance, automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, **36:76**
  - mistrial, **36:77**
  - new trial date set after mistrial or new trial, additional discovery when, **36:77**
  - postponement, automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, **36:76**
  - reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, not automatic, **36:76**
- Definitions
  - “good cause,” change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:33**
  - limitation of discovery, **36:16, 36:17**
- Demands for inspection, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:40**
- Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS
- Directed reference, **36:88 to 36:93**
- Discretion of court to grant motion, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:36**
- Disqualification of referee, grounds for, appointment of referee, **36:71**

## INDEX

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Effect of protective order, protective orders, **36:57**
- Ending of discovery, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:28 to 36:33**
- Examinations. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS
- Extension of time
  - completion of discovery and file motions, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:35 to 36:37**
  - responses, motion to shorten or extend time for, below
- Fees, payment of referee fees, appointment of referee, **36:73**
- Financial condition of defendant, protective orders, **36:56 to 36:58, 36:108**
- Financial information, limitation of discovery, **36:21**
- General discovery motions, **36:1 to 36:109**
- General limitations, limitation of discovery, **36:14**
- “General” reference, **36:85**
- “Good cause” defined, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:33**
- Government agency as
  - “subpoenaing parties,” **36:79**
- Grounds for disqualifying referee, appointment of referee, **36:71**
- Grounds for motion
  - additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, permitted discovery, **36:8**
  - protective orders, below
  - reopening discovery, **36:46**
- Indigent parties, referee’s fees, **36:100 to 36:103**
- Indiscriminate reference of all discovery matters, **36:95**
- Inspection demands
  - motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:40**

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Inspection demands—Cont'd
  - protective orders, **36:51**
- Interrogatories. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS
- Key procedural requirements
  - motion when parties do not consent, appointment of referee, **36:69**
  - protective orders, **36:59**
- Limitation of discovery
  - generally, **36:14 to 36:26**
  - admissibility, limits based on, **36:15 to 36:17**
  - “admissible evidence” defined, **36:16**
  - affiliations, **36:19**
  - associations, **36:19**
  - attorney work product privilege, **36:25**
  - attorney-client privilege, **36:26**
  - consumer privacy protections, **36:22A**
  - definitions, **36:16, 36:17**
  - financial information, **36:21**
  - general limitations, **36:14**
  - medical history, **36:20**
  - permitted discovery, **36:4**
  - personnel records, **36:22**
  - privacy, limits based on, **36:18 to 36:22A**
  - privileges and privileged communications, **36:25, 36:26**
  - propounding same discovery, **36:24**
  - relevance, limits based on, **36:15 to 36:17**
  - “relevant evidence” defined, **36:17**
  - same discovery, propounding, **36:24**
  - taking advantage of opponent’s industry, **36:23**
- Limited civil cases, permitted discovery, **36:5 to 36:8**
- Limited jurisdiction case, permitted discovery, **36:6, 36:7**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Medical examinations. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

Medical history, limitation of discovery, **36:20**

Mental examinations. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

Mistrial, cutoffs, **36:77**

Misuse of discovery process. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

Nature of reference, generally, **36:87 to 36:98**

New trial date set after mistrial or new trial, additional discovery when, cutoffs, **36:77**

Non-resident witnesses, compelling, subpoenas, **36:81**

Notice to appear and produce documents, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:44**

Objection to referee, appointment of referee, **36:72**

One party not required to finance cost of reference, **36:103**

On-the-record consent requirement, Baumohl, referees, **36:98**

Opposition to motion, basis for, appointment of referee, **36:72, 36:73**

Order seeking records, motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:65, 36:66**

Payment of referee fees, appointment of referee, **36:73**

Permitted discovery  
generally, **36:3 to 36:10**  
additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, **36:6, 36:7**  
arbitration proceedings, **36:9, 36:10**  
civil cases, **36:5 to 36:8**  
grounds for motion for additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, **36:8**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Permitted discovery—Cont'd  
limitations on discovery, **36:4**  
limited civil cases, **36:5 to 36:8**  
limited jurisdiction case, **36:6, 36:7**  
power of arbitrator to hear discovery motions, **36:10**  
stipulation for additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, **36:7**  
superior court actions, **36:3, 36:4**

Personal records, subpoenas, **36:62, 36:78, 36:79**

Personnel records, limitation of discovery, **36:22**

Petition for discovery prior to commencement of action, **36:11 to 36:13**

Physical examinations. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

Postponement, automatic reopening of discovery after trial continuance or postponement, cutoffs, **36:76**

Power of arbitrator to hear discovery motions, permitted discovery, **36:10**

Pre-commencement discovery, petition for, **36:11 to 36:13**

Pretrial discovery, comparison of subpoena during, **36:82**

Prior to commencement of action, petition for discovery, **36:11 to 36:13**

Privacy, limits based on, limitation of discovery, **36:18 to 36:22A**

Privileges and privileged communications, limitation of discovery, **36:25, 36:26**

Production of documents  
compelling, subpoenas, **36:80**  
motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:65**  
notice for, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:44**

## INDEX

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

Production of documents—Cont'd  
protective orders, **36:106**  
request motions. See index  
heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

Profits, defendant's, discovery of,  
protective orders, **36:108**

Prohibition of reference for sum-  
mary judgment motion  
(Baumohl), **36:96 to 36:98**

Propounding same discovery,  
limitation of discovery, **36:24**

Protective orders  
generally, **36:50 to 36:60,**  
**36:106 to 36:108**  
authority for motion, **36:50**  
authorized sanctions, **36:60**  
basis for opposition, plaintiffs'  
motion, **36:58**  
depositions, **36:52, 36:107**  
effect of protective order, **36:57**  
expert witness demands, **36:55**  
financial condition, defendant's,  
**36:108**  
financial condition of defendant  
[Civ. Code § 3295(a)],  
**36:56 to 36:58**  
grounds for motion, generally,  
**36:51 to 36:58**  
inspection demands, **36:51**  
interrogatories, **36:51**  
key procedural requirements,  
**36:59**  
mental and physical examina-  
tions, **36:53**  
physical examinations, **36:53**  
production of documents,  
**36:106**  
profits, defendant's, discovery  
of, **36:108**  
RFAs, **36:51**  
sanctions, authorized, **36:60**  
subpoenas, **36:54**

Punitive damages. See index head-  
ing PUNITIVE DAMAGE CASES,  
DISCOVERY MOTIONS IN

Purpose, generally, **36:1, 36:109**

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

Quashing subpoena, motion for,  
**36:61 to 36:63**

Recommendations by referee,  
**36:105**

Referees  
generally, **36:83 to 36:105**  
advancing costs of reference,  
**36:101**  
allocation of fees determined by  
trial court, **36:102**  
appointment in complex litiga-  
tion, **36:94**  
appointment of referee, above  
Baumohl, prohibition of refer-  
ence for summary judg-  
ment motion, **36:96 to**  
**36:98**  
complex litigation, appointment  
in, **36:94**  
consensual reference, **36:87**  
consent requirement, written or  
on-the-record, Baumohl,  
**36:98**  
directed reference, **36:88 to**  
**36:93**  
fees, generally, **36:99 to 36:105**  
“general” reference, **36:85**  
indigent parties, referee's fees,  
**36:100 to 36:103**  
indiscriminate reference of all  
discovery matters, **36:95**  
nature of reference, generally,  
**36:87 to 36:98**  
one party not required to  
finance cost of reference,  
**36:103**  
on-the-record consent require-  
ment, Baumohl, **36:98**  
prohibition of reference for  
summary judgment motion  
(Baumohl), **36:96 to 36:98**  
recommendations by referee,  
**36:105**  
referee's fees, generally, **36:99**  
**to 36:105**  
rejection of waiver and estoppel  
arguments, Baumohl,  
**36:97**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Referees—Cont’d  
 scope of reference, **36:84 to 36:86**  
 Section 639, referees not appointed under, referee’s fees, **36:104**  
 Section 639(a), directed reference, **36:89**  
 Section 639(b), directed reference, **36:90**  
 Section 639(c), directed reference, **36:91**  
 Section 639(d), directed reference, **36:92**  
 Section 639(e), directed reference, **36:93**  
 “special” reference, **36:86**  
 trial court determines fee allocation, not referee, **36:102**  
 waiver and estoppel arguments, Baumohl’s rejection of, **36:97**  
 written or on-the-record consent requirement, Baumohl, **36:98**  
 Referee’s fees, generally, **36:99 to 36:105**  
 Rejection of waiver and estoppel arguments, Baumohl, referees, **36:97**  
 Relevance, limits based on, limitation of discovery, **36:15 to 36:17**  
 “Relevant evidence” defined, limitation of discovery, **36:17**  
 Reopening discovery  
 generally, **36:45 to 36:49**  
 after new trial date set, **36:45 to 36:47**  
 arbitration. See index heading  
 DISCOVERY, MOTION TO  
 REOPEN AFTER ARBITRATION  
 continuance or postponement, not automatic, cutoffs, **36:76**  
 grounds for motion, **36:46**  
 sanctions, reopening after arbitration award, **36:49**  
 stipulation for, **36:37, 36:47**

**DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Request to extend cut-off dates, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:35**  
 Requests for admission, motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:42**  
 Responses, motion to shorten or extend time for  
 admission, requests for, **36:42**  
 authority for motion, generally, **36:38 to 36:44**  
 demands for inspection, **36:40**  
 depositions, **36:38**  
 expert witness exchange, **36:43**  
 inspection demands, **36:40**  
 interrogatories, **36:39**  
 mental examination, **36:41**  
 notice to appear and produce documents, **36:44**  
 physical examination, **36:41**  
 production of documents, notice for, **36:44**  
 requests for admission, **36:42**  
 RFAs, protective orders, **36:51**  
 Same discovery, propounding, limitation of discovery, **36:24**  
 Sanctions. See index heading  
 DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
 DISCOVERY SANCTION MOTIONS  
 Scope, **36:2**  
 Scope of reference, **36:84 to 36:86**  
 Section 639, referees not appointed under, referee’s fees, **36:104**  
 Section 639(a), directed reference, **36:89**  
 Section 639(b), directed reference, **36:90**  
 Section 639(c), directed reference, **36:91**  
 Section 639(d), directed reference, **36:92**  
 Section 639(e), directed reference, **36:93**  
 Sequence of discovery. Change of timing and sequence of discovery, above

## INDEX

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Service requirements for petition for pre-commencement discovery, **36:13**
- “Special” reference, **36:86**
- Stipulations
  - additional limited jurisdiction case discovery, permitted discovery, **36:7**
  - change of timing and sequence of discovery, extend or reopen discovery, **36:37**
  - reopening discovery, **36:47**
- Subpoena motions
  - generally, **36:61 to 36:67**
  - authority for motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:64**
  - authority for motion to quash subpoena, **36:61**
  - authorized sanctions, **36:63, 36:67**
  - compliance with subpoena, motion to enforce, **36:64 to 36:67**
  - consumer records, motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:66**
  - consumer’s personal records, **36:62**
  - order seeking consumer records, motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:66**
  - order seeking production of documents, motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:65**
  - personal records of consumer, **36:62**
  - production of documents, motion to enforce compliance with subpoena, **36:65**
  - quashing subpoena, motion for, **36:61 to 36:63**
  - sanctions, authorized, **36:63, 36:67**
- Subpoenas
  - generally, **36:78 to 36:82**
  - comparison of subpoena during pretrial discovery, **36:82**

### DISCOVERY AND DISCOVERY MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Subpoenas—Cont'd
  - compelling non-resident witnesses, **36:81**
  - compelling production of documents, **36:80**
  - government agency as “subpoenaing parties,” **36:79**
  - non-resident witnesses, compelling, **36:81**
  - personal records, **36:78, 36:79**
  - pretrial discovery, comparison of subpoena during, **36:82**
  - production of documents, compelling, **36:80**
  - protective orders, **36:54**
- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION
- Superior court actions, permitted discovery, **36:3, 36:4**
- Taking advantage of opponent’s industry, limitation of discovery, **36:23**
- Time
  - change of timing and sequence of discovery, above
  - expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS
  - reopening discovery, above
  - responses, motion to shorten or extend time for, above
- Trial court determines fee allocation, not referee, **36:102**
- Trial cut-off, change of timing and sequence of discovery, **36:28 to 36:37**
- Waiver and estoppel arguments, Baumohl’s rejection of, referees, **36:97**
- Written or on-the-record consent requirement, Baumohl, referees, **36:98**

### DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND DISCOVERY SANCTION MOTIONS

- Generally, **42:1 to 42:36**

**DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
DISCOVERY SANCTION  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Abuse of discovery, preclusion of evidence, **42:27, 42:28**  
 Additional sources for sanctions, **42:11**  
 Appellate review of discovery sanctions, **42:35, 42:36**  
 Attempt at resolution, reasonable, **42:34**  
 Attorney, monetary sanctions directed against, **42:19 to 42:21**  
 Authority for motion, Code Civ. Proc. § 2023.030, **52:12**  
 Authorized sanctions, **42:3, 52:14**  
 Basis for discovery sanctions, **42:1 to 42:8**  
 Burden of showing sanctions undeserved, **42:36**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 2023.030, **52:12**  
 Comparison, discovery sanctions vs. expense award, **42:16**  
 Compelling discovery, unsuccessful motion for, **42:4, 42:5, 52:15, 52:16**  
 Definition of “misuse of the discovery process,” **42:2, 52:13, 52:14**  
 Dismissal, **42:31, 42:32**  
 Disobeying discovery order, **42:6, 52:17**  
 Drastic sanctions, **42:23 to 42:33**  
 Evidentiary sanctions, **42:10, 52:19**  
 Expense award, discovery sanctions vs., **42:16**  
 Failure to pay monetary sanctions, dismissal for, **42:31**  
 General authority for motion, Code Civ. Proc. § 2023.030, **52:12**  
 Grounds, **52:13 to 52:17**  
 “Incidental beneficiaries,” **42:17**  
 Issue or evidentiary sanctions, **42:10, 52:19**  
 Issue sanctions, **42:29**  
 Key procedural requirements, **42:9, 52:18 to 52:20**  
 Local rule, violation of, **42:7**

**DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
DISCOVERY SANCTION  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Misuse of discovery process, **42:1 to 42:3, 42:12, 52:13, 52:14**  
 Monetary sanctions  
   generally, **42:18 to 42:22**  
   attorney, sanctions directed against, **42:19 to 42:21**  
   dismissal for failure to pay, **42:31**  
   party, sanctions directed against, **42:22**  
   pro bono representation, **42:21**  
   pro se attorney, **42:20**  
 More drastic sanctions, **42:23 to 42:33**  
 Non-noticing parties, “incidental beneficiaries,” **42:17**  
 Opposition to motion, **42:8, 52:20**  
 Party, monetary sanctions directed against, **42:22**  
 Penal, discovery sanctions not, **42:15, 42:16**  
 Preclusion of evidence  
   generally, **42:24 to 42:28**  
   abuse of discovery, **42:27, 42:28**  
   pretrial discovery abuse, **42:25, 42:26**  
   testimony, preclusion of, **42:26**  
 Pretrial discovery abuse, preclusion of evidence, **42:25, 42:26**  
 Pro bono representation, monetary sanctions, **42:21**  
 Pro se attorney, monetary sanctions, **42:20**  
 Protective order, **42:5, 52:16**  
 Reasonable attempt at resolution, **42:34**  
 Refusal to comply with discovery order, dismissal for, **42:32**  
 Sanctions, authorized, **42:3**  
 Scope of discovery sanctions, **42:13 to 42:17**  
 Separate statement requirement, **42:10, 52:19**  
 Statutes  
   generally, **52:12 to 52:20**



**DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
DISCOVERY SANCTION  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Statutes—Cont’d  
     authority for motion, Code Civ.  
         Proc. § 2023.030, **52:12**  
     authorized sanctions, misuse of  
         discovery process, **52:14**  
     Code Civ. Proc. § 2023.030,  
         **52:12**  
     compelling discovery, unsuc-  
         cessful motion for, **52:15**,  
         **52:16**  
     definition, misuse of discovery  
         process, **52:13**, **52:14**  
     discovery process, misuse of,  
         **52:13**, **52:14**  
     disobeying discovery order,  
         **52:17**  
     evidentiary sanctions, **52:19**  
     general authority for motion,  
         Code Civ. Proc.  
         § 2023.030, **52:12**  
     grounds, **52:13 to 52:17**  
     issue or evidentiary sanctions,  
         **52:19**  
     key procedural requirements,  
         **52:18 to 52:20**  
     misuse of discovery process,  
         defined, **52:13**, **52:14**  
     opposition to motion, sanctions  
         may be awarded even  
         where not, **52:20**  
     protective order, unsuccessful  
         motion for, **52:16**  
     separate statement requirement,  
         **52:19**  
     unsuccessful motion for protec-  
         tive order, **52:16**  
     unsuccessful motion to compel  
         discovery, **52:15**, **52:16**  
 Temporary judge, sanctions by,  
     **42:33**  
 Terminating sanctions, **42:30 to**  
     **42:32**  
 Testimony, preclusion of, **42:26**  
 Unsuccessful motion for protec-  
     tive order, **52:16**  
 Unsuccessful motion to compel  
     discovery, **42:4**, **42:5**, **52:15**,  
     **52:16**

**DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
DISCOVERY SANCTION  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

“Willful” requirement, **42:14**

**DISCOVERY STATUTES**

Sanctions. See index heading  
     SANCTIONS

**DISCRETIONARY DISMISSAL**

Dismissals. See index heading  
     DISMISSAL MOTIONS

**DISCRETIONARY DISMISSAL  
FOR DELAY IN  
PROSECUTION**

Dismissals. See index heading  
     DISMISSAL MOTIONS

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS**

Generally, **46:1 to 46:99**  
 Abandonment by attorney, Daley  
     exception, **46:83**  
 Abandonment by plaintiff, tolling,  
     **46:60**  
 Absence of showing of excusable  
     delay, discretionary dismissal  
     for delay in prosecution,  
     **46:74**, **46:75**  
 “Action” commencement, manda-  
     tory dismissal for failure to  
     bring to trial, **46:43**  
 After demurrer or motion to strike,  
     **46:17**  
 Allowance of tolling, mandatory  
     dismissal for delay in service,  
     **46:38**, **46:39**  
 Appeal, dismissal subsequent to,  
     mandatory dismissal for fail-  
     ure to bring to trial, **46:65**  
 Arbitration, mandatory dismissal  
     for failure to bring to trial,  
     **46:49**, **46:53**  
 Attorneys  
     abandonment, de facto attorney  
         abandonment, Daley  
         exception, discretionary  
         dismissal for delay in pros-  
         ecution, **46:83**  
     delay, responsibility for, manda-  
         tory dismissal for failure to  
         bring to trial, **46:48**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Attorneys—Cont’d  
     neglect not imputed to client  
         (Daley), plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:82 to 46:84**  
 Authority for motion, **46:2, 46:7, 46:11**  
 Bringing to trial, delay in, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:70 to 46:73**  
 “Brought to trial” defined, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:44 to 46:46**  
 Burden of producing evidence, generally, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:87, 46:88**  
 California Rules of Court  
     discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:89 to 46:93**  
     Rule 226, **46:98**  
 Code Civ. Proc.  
     § 36, relationship to discretionary dismissal, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:96**  
     § 583, mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:25, 46:26 to 46:29**  
 Commencement of action, **46:43, 46:71**  
 Comparisons, **46:14 to 46:17, 46:54, 46:58, 46:75**  
 Computation of five-year period, generally, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:51**  
 Continuances, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:62**  
 Contractual or judicial arbitration, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:53**  
 Costs. See index heading Costs

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Counsel. Attorneys, above  
 Credibility and reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:77 to 46:79**  
 Criticism of Putnam two-prong test, credibility and reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:79**  
 Daley exception, **46:82 to 46:84**  
 De facto attorney abandonment, Daley exception, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:83**  
 Default judgment, **46:57, 46:58**  
 Definitions, **46:25, 46:43, 46:44 to 46:46**  
 Delay  
     bringing action to trial, mandatory dismissal, **46:5 to 46:10**  
     discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, above  
     mandatory dismissal for delay in service, below  
     service. Mandatory dismissal for delay in service, below  
     serving summons, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:69**  
 Demurrer, **46:17, 46:23**  
 Denham rule, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:74, 46:75**  
 Different forums, same action, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:61**  
 Differing standards of excuse, scope of trial court’s discretion, delay in bringing to trial, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:73**  
 Diligence, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial,

## INDEX

### DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

**46:47 to 46:50, 46:59**

Disallowance of tolling, mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:39**

Discovery sanction, dismissal as, **46:16**

Discretion of court, “substantial justice,” basis for opposition, **46:22**

Discretionary dismissal

generally, **46:11 to 46:13**

authority for motion, **46:11**

delay in prosecution.

Discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, below

grounds for motion, **46:12**

key procedural requirements, **46:13**

Discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution

generally, **46:67 to 46:97**

abandonment by attorney, de facto attorney abandonment, Daley exception, **46:83**

absence of showing of excusable delay (Denham rule), **46:74, 46:75**

attorney abandonment, de facto attorney abandonment, Daley exception, **46:83**

bringing to trial, delay in, **46:70 to 46:73**

burden of producing evidence, generally, **46:87, 46:88**

California Rules of Court, **46:89 to 46:93**

Code Civ. Proc. § 36, relationship to discretionary dismissal, **46:96**

“commencement” of action, determination of, **46:71**

comparison of cases where discretion allowed despite lack of showing of excusable delay, **46:75**

counsel’s neglect not imputed to client (Daley), plaintiff’s

### DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

Discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution—Cont’d showing of excusable delay, **46:82 to 46:84**

credibility and reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, **46:77 to 46:79**

criticism of Putnam two-prong test, credibility and reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, **46:79**

Daley, counsel’s neglect not imputed to client, plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, **46:82**

Daley exception, **46:82 to 46:84**

de facto attorney abandonment, Daley exception, **46:83**

delay in serving summons, **46:69**

Denham rule, **46:74, 46:75**

differing standards of excuse, scope of trial court’s discretion, delay in bringing to trial, **46:73**

excusable delay

absence of showing of, **46:74, 46:75**

plaintiff’s showing of, **46:76 to 46:86**

excuse, scope of trial court’s discretion, delay in bringing to trial, **46:73**

extension for response, waiver and estoppel when defendant given an open extension to respond, **46:85**

fast track rules, **46:94**

financial condition of plaintiff, plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, **46:81**

45 day requirement for Rule 3.1342, California Rules of Court, shortening of, **46:92**

local rules, **46:95**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Discretionary dismissal for delay  
in prosecution—Cont’d  
negligence of client, Daley  
exception, **46:84**  
negligence of counsel not  
imputed to client (Daley),  
plaintiff’s showing of  
excusable delay, **46:82 to**  
**46:84**  
opposing motion, plaintiff’s  
burden of showing excus-  
able delay in, **46:87**  
pendency of other litigation,  
plaintiff’s showing of  
excusable delay, **46:80**  
plaintiff’s showing of excusable  
delay, **46:76 to 46:86**  
prejudice to defendant, burden  
of producing evidence of,  
**46:88**  
Putnam two-prong test, cred-  
ibility and reasonableness  
of plaintiff’s showing of  
excusable delay, **46:78,**  
**46:79**  
reasonableness of plaintiff’s  
showing of excusable  
delay, **46:77 to 46:79**  
relation-back rules, **46:71**  
Rule 3.1342, California Rules  
of Court, **46:91, 46:92**  
Rule 3.1385, California Rules  
of Court, **46:93**  
Rule 372, California Rules of  
Court, **46:90**  
scope of trial court’s discretion,  
delay in bringing to trial,  
**46:72, 46:73**  
service of summons, delay in,  
**46:69**  
shortening of 45 day require-  
ment for Rule 3.1342, Cal-  
ifornia Rules of Court,  
**46:92**  
standard of review, **46:97**  
standards of excuse, scope of  
trial court’s discretion,  
delay in bringing to trial,  
**46:73**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Discretionary dismissal for delay  
in prosecution—Cont’d  
subsequent criticism of Putnam  
two-prong test, credibility  
and reasonableness of  
plaintiff’s showing of  
excusable delay, **46:79**  
summons, delay in serving,  
**46:69**  
trial date set by court within five  
years, plaintiff’s showing  
of excusable delay, **46:86**  
trial on the merits favored,  
**46:68**  
waiver and estoppel when  
defendant given an open  
extension to respond,  
plaintiff’s showing of  
excusable delay, **46:85**  
Due process considerations, **46:99**  
Equitable estoppel and delay in  
service, mandatory dismissal  
for delay in service, **46:40**  
Exceptions, delay in service,  
**46:27, 46:29**  
Excusable delay. Discretionary  
dismissal for delay in prose-  
cution, above  
Exemption from fast track rules,  
basis for opposition, **46:21**  
Extensions of time  
mandatory dismissal, **46:4,**  
**46:9, 46:10**  
waiver and estoppel when  
defendant given an open  
extension to respond,  
discretionary dismissal for  
delay in prosecution, **46:85**  
Failure to amend after demurrer,  
**46:23**  
Failure to prosecute, standard of  
review, mandatory dismissal  
for failure to bring to trial,  
**46:66**  
Fast track rules, **46:21, 46:94**  
Financial condition of plaintiff,  
plaintiff’s showing of excus-  
able delay, discretionary dis-  
missal for delay in prosecu-  
tion, **46:81**

## INDEX

### DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Five-year dismissal statute, generally, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:42 et seq.**
- Five-year period, computation, generally, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:51**
- 45 day requirement for Rule 3.1342, California Rules of Court, shortening of, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:92**
- Further prosecution after motion filed, basis for opposition, **46:19**
- Futility of service, tolling of three-year period, mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:37**
- Grounds for motion, discretionary dismissal, **46:12**
- Impossibility, tolling, mandatory dismissal, **46:37, 46:56**
- Impracticability of service, tolling of three-year period, mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:37**
- “In default” compared to “default judgment,” tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:58**
- Inconvenient forum, **46:14**
- Judicial arbitration, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:53**
- Jurisdiction, lack of, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:55**
- Key procedural requirements, discretionary dismissal, **46:13**
- Lack of jurisdiction, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:55**
- Local rules, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:95**
- Mandatory dismissal
  - generally, **46:1 to 46:10**

### DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Mandatory dismissal—Cont'd
  - authority for motion, **46:2, 46:7**
  - delay in bringing action to trial, **46:5 to 46:10**
  - delay in service. Mandatory dismissal for delay in service, below
  - extensions of time, **46:4, 46:9, 46:10**
  - failure to bring to trial. Mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, below
  - new trial, time requirements for bringing, **46:6**
  - service of process
    - generally. Mandatory dismissal for delay in service, below
    - requirements, **46:1**
  - time extensions, **46:4, 46:9, 46:10**
  - time requirements, **46:1, 46:5, 46:6**
  - tolling, time extensions or exclusions for bringing to trial, **46:10**
- Mandatory dismissal for delay in service
  - generally, **46:24 to 46:40**
  - allowance of tolling, **46:38, 46:39**
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 583, **46:25, 46:26 to 46:29**
  - definition of “service,” **46:25**
  - disallowance of tolling, **46:39**
  - equitable estoppel and delay in service, **46:40**
  - exceptions for return of summons, **46:29**
  - exceptions to service time requirements, **46:27**
  - futility of service, tolling of three-year period, **46:37**
  - impossibility, impracticability or futility of service, tolling of three-year period, **46:37**
  - impracticability of service, tolling of three-year period, **46:37**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Mandatory dismissal for delay in service—Cont’d  
     “not amenable to process,” determination of defendant as, **46:31 to 46:34**  
     Perez holding, defendant “not amenable to process,” **46:33**  
     Quaranta holding, defendant “not amenable to process,” **46:32**  
     return of summons, **46:28, 46:29**  
     “service” under Code Civ. Proc. § 583, **46:25**  
     stay in effect, **46:35**  
     summons and complaint, **46:1 to 46:4, 46:26, 46:27**  
     Supreme Court resolution, *Watts v. Crawford*, defendant “not amenable to process,” **46:34**  
     timeliness of service under Code Civ. Proc. § 583, **46:26 to 46:29**  
     tolling of three-year period, **46:30 to 46:39**  
     validity of service being litigated, **46:36**  
     *Watts v. Crawford*, defendant “not amenable to process,” **46:34**  
     Mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial  
         generally, **46:41 to 46:66**  
         abandonment by plaintiff, tolling, **46:60**  
         “action” commencement, **46:43**  
         appeal, dismissal subsequent to, **46:65**  
         arbitration, **46:49, 46:53**  
         “brought to trial” defined, **46:44 to 46:46**  
         commencement of action, **46:43**  
         comparisons, **46:54, 46:58**  
         computation of five-year period, generally, **46:51**  
         continuances, tolling, **46:62**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial—Cont’d  
     contractual or judicial arbitration, tolling, **46:53**  
     counsel’s delay, responsibility for, **46:48**  
     default judgment, tolling for, **46:57**  
     “default judgment” compared to “in default,” tolling, **46:58**  
     definitions, **46:43, 46:44 to 46:46**  
     different forums, same action, tolling, **46:61**  
     diligence, **46:47 to 46:50, 46:59**  
     failure to prosecute, standard of review, **46:66**  
     five-year dismissal statute, generally, **46:42 to 46:66**  
     five-year period, computation, generally, **46:51**  
     impossibility, tolling, **46:56**  
     “in default” compared to “default judgment,” tolling, **46:58**  
     judicial arbitration, tolling, **46:53**  
     jurisdiction, lack of, tolling, **46:55**  
     lack of jurisdiction, tolling, **46:55**  
     mediation, tolling, **46:54**  
     moving case forward, plaintiff’s diligence in, **46:47 to 46:50**  
     “ordinary and usual” proceedings, tolling, **46:64**  
     plaintiff’s diligence in moving case forward, **46:47 to 46:50**  
     preferential trial setting, **46:50**  
     reasonable diligence, tolling, **46:59**  
     responsibility for counsel’s delay, **46:48**  
     review, standard of, **46:66**  
     same action asserted in different forums, tolling, **46:61**

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- Mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial—Cont’d
  - setting for trial, preferential, **46:50**
  - settlement, tolling, **46:63**
  - standard of review, **46:66**
  - tolling of five-year period, **46:52 to 46:64**
- Mediation, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:54**
- Moving case forward, plaintiff’s diligence in, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:47 to 46:50**
- Negligence, Daley exception, **46:82 to 46:84**
- New trial, time requirements for bringing, mandatory dismissal, **46:6**
- “Not amenable to process,” determination of defendant as, mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:31 to 46:34**
- Opposing motion, plaintiff’s burden of showing excusable delay in, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:87**
- Opposition, basis for
  - generally, **46:18 to 46:22**
  - discretion of court, “substantial justice,” **46:22**
  - exemption from fast track rules, **46:21**
  - fast track rules, exemption from, **46:21**
  - further prosecution after motion filed, **46:19**
  - “substantial justice,” discretion of court, **46:22**
  - trial on the merits, policy favoring, **46:20**
- “Ordinary and usual” proceedings, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:64**
- Pendency of other litigation, plaintiff’s showing of excus-

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- able delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:80**
- Perez holding, defendant “not amenable to process,” mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:33**
- Plaintiff’s diligence in moving case forward, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:47 to 46:50**
- Plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:76 to 46:86**
- Preferential trial setting, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:50**
- Prejudice to defendant, burden of producing evidence of, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:88**
- Process and service of process.
  - Mandatory dismissal for delay in service, below
- Putnam two-prong test, credibility and reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:78, 46:79**
- Quaranta holding, defendant “not amenable to process,” mandatory dismissal for delay in service, **46:32**
- Reasonable diligence, tolling, mandatory dismissal for failure to bring to trial, **46:59**
- Reasonableness of plaintiff’s showing of excusable delay, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:77 to 46:79**
- Relation-back rules, discretionary dismissal for delay in prosecution, **46:71**
- Relief from order of judgment.
  - See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**



**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Response to complaint, dismissal  
as, **46:15**

Responsibility for counsel’s delay,  
mandatory dismissal for fail-  
ure to bring to trial, **46:48**

Return of summons, mandatory  
dismissal for delay in service,  
**46:28, 46:29**

Review, standard of, mandatory  
dismissal for failure to bring  
to trial, **46:66**

Rule 3.1342, California Rules of  
Court, discretionary dismissal  
for delay in prosecution,  
**46:91, 46:92**

Rule 3.1385, California Rules of  
Court, discretionary dismissal  
for delay in prosecution,  
**46:93**

Rule 226, Cal. Rules of Court,  
**46:98**

Rule 372, California Rules of  
Court, discretionary dismissal  
for delay in prosecution,  
**46:90**

Same action asserted in different  
forums, tolling, mandatory  
dismissal for failure to bring  
to trial, **46:61**

Sanction, discovery, **46:16**

Service of process  
discretionary dismissal for  
delay in prosecution, delay  
in service of summons,  
**46:69**  
mandatory dismissal, above  
“service” under Code Civ.  
Proc. § 583, mandatory  
dismissal for delay in ser-  
vice, **46:25**

Setting for trial, preferential,  
mandatory dismissal for fail-  
ure to bring to trial, **46:50**

Settlement, tolling, mandatory  
dismissal for failure to bring  
to trial, **46:63**

Shortening of 45 day requirement  
for Rule 3.1342, California  
Rules of Court, discretionary

**DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

dismissal for delay in prose-  
cution, **46:92**

Standard of review  
discretionary dismissal for  
delay in prosecution, **46:97**  
mandatory dismissal for failure  
to bring to trial, **46:66**

Standards of excuse, scope of trial  
court’s discretion, delay in  
bringing to trial, discretionary  
dismissal for delay in prose-  
cution, **46:73**

Stay in effect, mandatory dis-  
missal for delay in service,  
**46:35**

Strike, after motion to, **46:17**

Subsequent criticism of Putnam  
two-prong test, credibility  
and reasonableness of  
plaintiff’s showing of excus-  
able delay, discretionary dis-  
missal for delay in prosecu-  
tion, **46:79**

“Substantial justice,” discretion of  
court, basis for opposition,  
**46:22**

Summons and complaint  
delay in serving summons,  
discretionary dismissal for  
delay in prosecution, **46:69**  
mandatory dismissal for delay  
in service, **46:1 to 46:4,**  
**46:26, 46:27**

Supreme Court resolution, *Watts*  
*v. Crawford*, defendant “not  
amenable to process,”  
mandatory dismissal for  
delay in service, **46:34**

Time  
delay, above  
discretionary dismissal for  
delay in prosecution, above  
extensions of time, above  
mandatory dismissal for delay  
in service, above  
process and service of process.  
Mandatory dismissal for  
delay in service, below  
requirements, mandatory dis-  
missal, **46:1, 46:5, 46:6**

## INDEX

### DISMISSAL AND DISMISSAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

#### Time—Cont'd

service under Code Civ. Proc.  
§ 583, mandatory dismissal  
for delay in service, **46:26**  
to **46:29**

tolling, below

#### Tolling

five-year period, mandatory  
dismissal for failure to  
bring to trial, **46:52 to**  
**46:64**

three-year period, mandatory  
dismissal for delay in ser-  
vice, **46:30 to 46:39**

time extensions or exclusions  
for bringing to trial,  
mandatory dismissal,  
**46:10**

Trial date set by court within five  
years, plaintiff's showing of  
excusable delay, discretion-  
ary dismissal for delay in  
prosecution, **46:86**

Trial on the merits favored, **46:20,**  
**46:68**

Validity of service being litigated,  
mandatory dismissal for  
delay in service, **46:36**

Waiver and estoppel when  
defendant given an open  
extension to respond,  
plaintiff's showing of excus-  
able delay, discretionary dis-  
missal for delay in prosecu-  
tion, **46:85**

Watts v. Crawford, defendant "not  
amenable to process,"  
mandatory dismissal for  
delay in service, **46:34**

### DISMISSAL AND SETTLEMENT MOTIONS

Dismissal, generally. See index  
heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS

Enforcement of settlement. See  
index heading SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION TO ENFORCE

Good faith settlement. See index  
heading GOOD FAITH SETTLE-  
MENT, MOTION FOR

### DISMISSAL AND SETTLEMENT MOTIONS—Cont'd

Setting aside dismissal. See index  
heading SETTING ASIDE DIS-  
MISSAL, MOTION FOR

Undertaking motions. See index  
heading UNDERTAKING  
MOTIONS

### DISOBEYING COURT ORDER

Depositions. See index heading  
DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
MOTIONS

Interrogatory motions. See index  
heading INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY MOTIONS

Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

### DISPOSITION TIME GOALS

Exemptions. See index heading  
CASE DISPOSITION TIME GOALS,  
MOTION TO DECLARE CASE  
EXEMPT FROM

### DISPUTED FACTS, SEPARATE STATEMENT OF

Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION

### DISQUALIFICATION

Arbitrators. See index heading  
ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO  
DISQUALIFY

Attorneys. See index heading  
DISQUALIFICATION OF COUNSEL,  
MOTION FOR

Judges. See index heading NEW  
JUDGE, MOTION FOR

### DISQUALIFICATION OF COUNSEL, MOTION FOR

Generally, **2:1 to 2:28**

Appellate review, **2:28**

Authority for motion, **2:1**

**DISQUALIFICATION OF  
COUNSEL, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Basis for opposition, **2:4**  
 Case law, recent, **2:5**  
 Class actions, consent in, **2:26**  
 Client disclosures, **2:14 to 2:18**  
 Concurrent representation, **2:7**  
 Conflict of interest  
     generally, **2:6 to 2:21**  
     client disclosures, **2:14 to 2:18**  
     concurrent representation, **2:7**  
     disclosures, **2:14 to 2:18**  
     exceptions to disqualification  
         requirement, **2:13**  
     expert witness disclosures, **2:17**  
     family members/spouses, **2:18**  
     focus on nature of former repre-  
         sentation, **2:11**  
     former representation, **2:8 to**  
         **2:13**  
     law office, vicarious  
         disqualification of, **2:20,**  
         **2:21**  
     limited exceptions to  
         disqualification require-  
         ment, **2:13**  
     link of prior and current  
         “subjects,” **2:12**  
     nature of former representation,  
         **2:11**  
     non-client information, **2:15**  
     prior and current “subjects”  
         must be linked, **2:12**  
     public law office, vicarious  
         disqualification and, **2:21**  
     refinement of substantial rela-  
         tionship test, **2:10**  
     spouses, **2:18**  
     staff disclosures, **2:16**  
     substantial relationship test for  
         former representation, **2:9**  
         to **2:13**  
     vicarious disqualification and  
         public law office, **2:21**  
     vicarious disqualification of  
         entire law office, **2:20,**  
         **2:21**  
 Consent, **2:23 to 2:26**

**DISQUALIFICATION OF  
COUNSEL, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Corporate representation, consent  
 in, **2:25**  
 Delay, **2:27**  
 Disclosures  
     generally, **2:14 to 2:18**  
     inadvertent, of privileged mat-  
         ters, **2:20A**  
 Exceptions to disqualification  
     requirement, **2:13**  
 Expert witness disclosures, **2:17**  
 Family members/spouses, **2:18**  
 Focus on nature of former repre-  
     sentation, **2:11**  
 Former representation, **2:8 to 2:13**  
 Grounds for motion, **2:2**  
 Implied consent, **2:24**  
 Inadvertent disclosure of  
     privileged matters, **2:20A**  
 Key procedural requirements, **2:3**  
 Law office, vicarious disqualifica-  
     tion of, **2:20, 2:21**  
 Limited exceptions to disqualifica-  
     tion requirement, **2:13**  
 Link of prior and current  
     “subjects,” **2:12**  
 Nature of former representation,  
     **2:11**  
 Non-client information, **2:15**  
 Opposition, basis for, **2:4**  
 Payor, third-party, **2:19**  
 Prior and current “subjects” must  
     be linked, **2:12**  
 Privileged matters, inadvertent  
     disclosure of, **2:20A**  
 Public law office, vicarious  
     disqualification and, **2:21**  
 Refinement of substantial relation-  
     ship test, **2:10**  
 Review, **2:28**  
 Spouses, **2:18**  
 Staff disclosures, **2:16**  
 Substantial relationship test for  
     former representation, **2:9 to**  
     **2:13**  
 Tactical devices, motions used as,  
     **2:22**  
 Third-party payor, **2:19**

## INDEX

### **DISQUALIFICATION OF COUNSEL, MOTION FOR —Cont'd**

Typical grounds for motion, **2:2**  
Vicarious disqualification of entire  
law office, **2:20, 2:21**

### **ENFORCEMENT OF SETTLEMENT**

See index heading SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION TO ENFORCE

### **ENTITLEMENT TO GOOD FAITH HEARING**

Good faith settlement. See index  
heading GOOD FAITH SETTLE-  
MENT, MOTION FOR

### **ETHICS**

Arbitrator, motion to disqualify,  
**3:2.50**

### **EVIDENCE**

Discovery. See index heading  
DISCOVERY MOTIONS

Expert and opinion testimony. See  
index heading EXPERT WIT-  
NESS MOTIONS

Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION

Witnesses. See index heading Wit-  
NESSES

### **EX PARTE APPLICATION**

Generally, **8:1 to 8:6**  
Authority for application, **8:1**  
Basis for opposition, **8:5**  
Case law, recent, **8:6**  
Grounds for relief, **8:2**  
Key procedural requirements, **8:4**  
Notice, **8:3**  
Opposition, basis for, **8:5**  
Special notice requirement, **8:3**

### **EXCLUSION OF TESTIMONY**

Expert witnesses. See index head-  
ing EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS

### **EXCUSABLE NEGLIGENCE**

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading RELIEF

### **EXCUSABLE NEGLIGENCE**

#### **—Cont'd**

FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
MOTION FOR

### **EXEMPLARY DAMAGES**

See index heading PUNITIVE DAM-  
AGES

### **EXEMPTIONS**

Arbitration. See index heading  
JUDICIAL ARBITRATION, MOTION  
TO EXEMPT CASE FROM

Case disposition time goals. See  
index heading CASE DISPOSI-  
TION TIME GOALS, MOTION TO  
DECLARE CASE EXEMPT FROM

### **EXPENSES**

Generally. See index heading  
COSTS

### **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**

Generally, **44:1 to 44:43**

Appellate conflict prior to Bonds  
1999 Supreme Court deci-  
sion, exclusion of testimony,  
**44:40**

Appellate review of augmentation  
of expert witness lists, **44:33**

Augmenting expert witness lists,  
**44:32, 44:33**

Augmenting witness lists, motion  
for  
generally, **44:1 to 44:10**  
authority for motion, **44:1, 44:2**  
authorized sanctions, **44:7 to**  
**44:9**

basis for opposition, **44:10**  
discovery time limits regarding  
expert witnesses, **44:5**

exchanging expert witness  
information, **44:2**

grounds for motion, **44:3**  
key procedural requirements,  
**44:6**

misuse of discovery process,  
**44:8**

notice requirements for sanc-  
tions motion, **44:9**

**EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Augmenting witness lists, motion  
for—Cont'd  
opposition to motion, **44:7,**  
**44:10**  
sanctions, authorized, **44:7 to**  
**44:9**  
timing of motion, **44:4, 44:5**  
unsuccessful motion or opposi-  
tion to motion, **44:7**

Authority for motion  
augmenting witness lists, **44:1,**  
**44:2**  
court-appointed expert, **44:29 to**  
**44:31**  
exclusion of expert witness  
testimony, **44:27**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:11**

Authorized sanctions  
augmenting witness lists, **44:7**  
**to 44:9**  
fees for experts, **44:22, 44:23**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:15 to**  
**44:18**

Basis for opposition, **44:10, 44:28**

Bonds decision, exclusion of  
testimony, **44:40 to 44:43**

Casteneda and Martinez appellate  
decisions, exclusion of  
testimony, **44:41**

Code Civ. Proc. § 2034, failure to  
comply with, exclusion of  
testimony, **44:39**

Court-appointed expert, motion  
for  
generally, **44:29 to 44:31**  
authority for motion, **44:29 to**  
**44:31**  
license requirement, **44:30**  
payment of court-appointed  
expert fees, **44:31**

Declaration, tardy expert wit-  
nesses, **44:34**

Demands, protective orders, **36:55**

Deposition testimony, motion to  
set fees for experts, **44:19 to**  
**44:24**

**EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Discovery and discovery motions  
augmenting witness lists, **44:5**  
demands, protective orders,  
**36:55**  
discovery cut-off, change of  
timing and sequence of  
discovery, **36:30**  
exchange, motion to shorten or  
extend time for responses,  
**36:43**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:14**  
time limits regarding expert  
witnesses, **44:5, 44:14**

Discovery cut-off, change of tim-  
ing and sequence of  
discovery, **36:30**

Discrepancies in client and  
opposition charges, fees for  
experts, **44:36**

Exchanging expert witness infor-  
mation, **36:43, 44:2**

Exclusion of testimony  
generally, **44:27, 44:28, 44:39**  
**to 44:43**  
appellate conflict prior to Bonds  
1999 Supreme Court deci-  
sion, **44:40**  
authority for motion, **44:27**  
basis for opposition to motion,  
**44:28**  
Bonds decision, **44:40 to 44:43**  
Casteneda and Martinez appel-  
late decisions, **44:41**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 2034, failure  
to comply with, **44:39**  
failure to comply with Code  
Civ. Proc. § 2034, **44:39**  
inadequate disclosures, **44:40 to**  
**44:43**  
opposition to motion, basis for,  
**44:28**  
resolution of conflict with  
Bonds supreme court deci-  
sion, **44:43**  
satisfaction of other provisions,  
**44:28**

Failure to comply with Code Civ.  
Proc. § 2034, exclusion of

**EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

testimony, **44:39**

Fees for witnesses  
generally, **44:19 to 44:26, 44:35 to 44:38**  
authorized sanctions, **44:22, 44:23**  
deposition testimony, motion to set fees, **44:19 to 44:24**  
discrepancies in client and opposition charges, **44:36**  
grounds for motion, **44:20, 44:25**  
key procedural requirements, **44:21, 44:26**  
Marsh decision, **44:37**  
misuse of discovery process, **44:23**  
opposition to motion, **44:22**  
order to set or challenge, motion for, **44:19 to 44:26**  
other payments required by designating party, **44:38**  
Rancho Bernardo decision, **44:36**  
“reasonable and customary” expert fees, **44:35 to 44:38**  
sanctions, authorized, **44:22, 44:23**  
trial testimony, motion to set fees, **44:24 to 44:26**  
“unreasonable” portion of fee, designating party must pay, **44:37**  
unsuccessful motion, **44:22**

Grounds for motion  
augmenting witness lists, **44:3**  
fees for experts, **44:20, 44:25**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:12**

Inadequate disclosures, exclusion of testimony, **44:40 to 44:43**

Key procedural requirements  
augmenting witness lists, **44:6**  
fees for experts, **44:21, 44:26**

License requirement, court-appointed expert, **44:30**

Marsh decision, fees for experts, **44:37**

**EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Misuse of discovery process  
augmenting witness lists, **44:8**  
fees for experts, **44:23**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:16**

Notice requirements for sanctions motion  
augmenting witness lists, **44:9**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:17, 44:18**

Opposition to motion  
augmenting witness lists, **44:7, 44:10**  
basis for, exclusion of expert witness testimony, **44:28**  
fees for experts, **44:22**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:15**

Other payments required by designating party, fees for experts, **44:38**

Payment of court-appointed expert fees, court-appointed expert, **44:31**

Procedural requirements, tardy expert witnesses, **44:13, 44:14**

Rancho Bernardo decision, fees for experts, **44:36**

“Reasonable and customary” expert fees, fees for experts, **44:35 to 44:38**

Resolution of conflict with Bonds Supreme Court decision, exclusion of testimony, **44:43**

Sanctions, authorized  
augmenting witness lists, **44:7 to 44:9**  
fees for experts, **44:22, 44:23**  
tardy expert witnesses, **44:15 to 44:18**

Satisfaction of other provisions, exclusion of expert witness testimony, **44:28**

Separate statement requirement, tardy expert witnesses, **44:18**

Tardy expert witness  
generally, **44:11 to 44:18**  
authority for motion, **44:11**

**EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Tardy expert witness—Cont’d  
     authorized sanctions, **44:15 to 44:18**  
     declaration, **44:34**  
     discovery time limits regarding expert witnesses, **44:14**  
     grounds for motion, **44:12**  
     misuse of discovery process, **44:16**  
     notice requirements for sanctions motion, **44:17, 44:18**  
     opposition to motion, **44:15**  
     procedural requirements, **44:13, 44:14**  
     sanctions, authorized, **44:15 to 44:18**  
     separate statement requirement, **44:18**  
     timing and procedural requirements, **44:13, 44:14**  
     unsuccessful motions, **44:15**  
 Time and timing  
     augmenting witness lists, motion for, **44:4, 44:5**  
     requirements, tardy expert witnesses, **44:13, 44:14**  
     tardy expert witness, above  
 Trial testimony, motion to set fees for experts, **44:24 to 44:26**  
 “Unreasonable” portion of fee, designating party must pay, fees for experts, **44:37**  
 Unsuccessful motions  
     augmenting witness lists, **44:7**  
     fees for experts, **44:22**  
     tardy expert witnesses, **44:15**

**EXPUNGEMENT**

See index heading NOTICE OF PENDING OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE

**EXTENSION OF TIME AND  
MOTIONS FOR  
EXTENSION OF TIME**

Generally, **5:1 to 5:5**  
 Additional authority, **5:3**  
 Authority for motion, **5:1, 5:2**

**EXTENSION OF TIME AND  
MOTIONS FOR  
EXTENSION OF TIME  
—Cont’d**

Basis for opposition, **5:4**  
 Case law, recent, **5:5**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **5:3**  
 Discovery motions. See index heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS  
 Dismissals. See index heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS  
 Key procedural requirements, **5:2**  
 Opposition, basis for, **5:4**

**FAILING TO SUBMIT TO  
EXAMINATION**

Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

**FAILURE TO APPEAR OR TO  
WRITE OPPOSITION**

Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS  
 Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS  
 Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS  
 Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

**“FAST TRACK” RULES**

Sanctions. See index heading SANCTIONS

**FEEs**

Generally. See index heading COSTS  
 Arbitration, fees and costs, failure to pay, breach, sanctions, **53:30A**  
 Attorney’s fees. See index heading ATTORNEY’S FEES



## INDEX

### **FEES—Cont'd**

Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**

Reclassification. See index heading **RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS**

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**

### **FEHA**

Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

### **FILING**

Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **FRIEND OF THE COURT**

See index heading **GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION TO APPOINT**

### **FRIVOLOUS CLAIM**

Undertaking motions. See index heading **UNDERTAKING MOTIONS**

### **FURTHER RESPONSES TO REQUESTS FOR ADMISSIONS, MOTION TO COMPEL**

Admission request motions. See index heading **ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS**

### **GENERAL MOTIONS**

Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **“GOOD FAITH AND REASONABLE CAUSE”**

See index heading **DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR**

### **GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **48:1 to 48:69**

Allocation by the court, **48:37**

Allocation of settlement proceeds, **48:31 to 48:35**

Appellate review of good faith settlement  
generally, **48:62 to 48:69**

### **GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Appellate review of good faith settlement—Cont'd

comparison of cases involving multiple insurers, **48:66**

exclusive means of review, **48:64, 48:65**

Main Fiber Products, disagreement with, **48:65**

review of determination of allocation, **48:69**

standard of review of determination of good faith, **48:68**

timeliness of writ, **48:67**

where timely writ filed, appellate review later available, **48:65**

writ, timeliness of, **48:67**

writ of mandate proper means of review, **48:63 to 48:65**

#### **Authority for motion**

generally, **48:1 to 48:4**

basis for opposition or grant of motion, **48:4**

hearing on issue of good faith of settlement, **48:1**

key procedural requirements, **48:3**

notice of settlement with application for determination of good faith of settlement, **48:2 to 48:4**

Barred by statute, when further claims, **48:45 to 48:50**

Basis for opposition or grant of motion, authority for motion, **48:4**

Bifurcated trial, liability finding not requisite “finality,” Price Pfister case, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:23 to 48:25**

Burden on party objecting to settlement, **48:28**

Calculating offset in multiparty cases, sliding scale agreements, **48:57 to 48:61**

Code Civ. Proc. § 877  
generally, **48:10 to 48:19**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont’d**

Code Civ. Proc. § 877—Cont’d  
     courts split on cross-complain-  
         ants, **48:16, 48:17**  
     cross-complainants, courts split  
         on, **48:16, 48:17**  
     cross-defendants, **48:14**  
     Diamond Heights exception,  
         insurers covered by statute,  
         **48:19**  
     history of statute, **48:10 to**  
         **48:12**  
     insurers not covered by statute,  
         most courts hold, **48:18,**  
         **48:19**  
     “likely” defendants, **48:15**  
     “parties” to settlement agree-  
         ment, **48:13 to 48:19**  
     purpose of statute, **48:11**  
     single tortfeasor or obligor, stat-  
         ute not applicable when,  
         **48:12**  
     Collusion, fraud or tortious  
         conduct, **48:40**  
     Comparisons  
         cases involving multiple insur-  
             ers, appellate review of  
             good faith settlement,  
             **48:66**  
         cases where finality not  
             questioned, entitlement to  
             good faith hearing, **48:25**  
         direct actions required against  
             settling defendant, **48:50**  
         Halpin case, liability verdict in  
             bifurcated trial considered  
             final, entitlement to good  
             faith hearing, **48:24**  
         indemnity by settlor following  
             settlement, **48:49**  
         uncontested settlements, **48:56**  
         with sliding scale recovery  
             agreements, **48:8**  
     Conduct of nonsettling defendant,  
         **48:41, 48:42**  
     Contractual indemnity, implied,  
         **48:48**  
     Court costs, **48:44**  
     Courts split on cross-complain-  
         ants, Code Civ. Proc. § 877,  
         **48:16, 48:17**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont’d**

Cross-complainants, courts split  
     on, Code Civ. Proc. § 877,  
     **48:16, 48:17**  
     Cross-complaints, dismissal of,  
     **48:46**  
     Cross-defendants, Code Civ. Proc.  
         § 877, **48:14**  
     Determination of “good faith,”  
     **48:26 to 48:28**  
     Diamond Heights exception,  
         insurers covered by statute,  
         Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:19**  
     Dismissal of cross-complaints,  
     **48:46**  
     Divergence in settlement-verdict  
         amount, **48:38**  
     Double recovery, possibility of,  
     **48:34**  
     Effect of good faith settlement,  
     **48:29 to 48:44**  
     Effect of timing of settlement,  
         entitlement to good faith  
         hearing, **48:21 to 48:25**  
     Entitlement to good faith hearing  
         generally, **48:20 to 48:25**  
         bifurcated trial, liability finding  
             not requisite “finality,”  
             Price Pfister case, **48:23 to**  
             **48:25**  
         comparison to cases where  
             finality not questioned,  
             **48:25**  
         comparison to Halpin case,  
             liability verdict in  
             bifurcated trial considered  
             final, **48:24**  
     effect of timing of settlement,  
     **48:21 to 48:25**  
     liability finding in bifurcated  
         trial not requisite “final-  
         ity,” Price Pfister case,  
         **48:23 to 48:25**  
     pre-verdict settlements, § 877  
         applicable to, **48:22**  
     Price Pfister case, bifurcated  
         trial, **48:23 to 48:25**  
     Section 877 applicable to pre-  
         verdict settlements, **48:22**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

- Entitlement to good faith hearing  
—Cont'd
  - summary judgment, relation to, **48:21**
  - timing of settlement, **48:21 to 48:25**
- Equitable indemnity, **48:47 to 48:50**
- Evidence supporting or opposing motion, **48:5, 48:6**
- Exclusive means of review, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:64, 48:65**
- Express indemnity provisions, joint-tortfeasor claims not barred by statute, **48:51**
- Financial condition of settling party, **48:39**
- “Further claims” of joint-tortfeasor, claims other than, joint-tortfeasor claims not barred by statute, **48:54**
- Good faith determination, effect of, **48:7, 48:8**
- Hearing on issue of good faith of settlement, authority for motion, **48:1**
- History of statute, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:10 to 48:12**
- Implied contractual indemnity, **48:48**
- Indemnity, equitable, **48:47 to 48:50**
- Insurers not covered by statute, most courts hold, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:18, 48:19**
- Joint-tortfeasor claims not barred by statute
  - generally, **48:51 to 48:54**
  - express indemnity provisions, **48:51**
  - “further claims” of joint-tortfeasor, claims other than, **48:54**
  - right to indemnity, statute must create, **48:53**
  - statute, indemnity provision by, **48:52, 48:53**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

- Key procedural requirements, authority for motion, **48:3**
- Legislative recognition of sliding scale agreements, **48:59**
- Liability finding in bifurcated trial not requisite “finality,” Price Pfister case, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:23 to 48:25**
- “Likely” defendants, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:15**
- Main Fiber Products, disagreement with, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:65**
- Multiparty cases, sliding scale agreements, **48:57 to 48:61**
- Necessity of “nonsettling defendant,” **48:42**
- Non-parties, impact on, **48:43**
- Nonsettling defendant, conduct of, **48:41, 48:42**
- Notice of settlement with application for determination of good faith of settlement, authority for motion, **48:2 to 48:4**
- “Offset” between defendants only, **48:32**
- Offset “claims,” **48:44**
- Offset in multiparty cases, sliding scale agreements, **48:57 to 48:61**
- Parties fail to allocate, **48:35**
- “Parties” to settlement agreement, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:13 to 48:19**
- Pre-verdict settlements, § 877 applicable to, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:22**
- Price Pfister case, bifurcated trial, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:23 to 48:25**
- Proportional liability of settling party, **48:27**
- Proposition 51, relation to § 877 setoffs, **48:36 to 48:38**
- Purpose of statute, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:11**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Review of determination of allocation, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:69**

Right to indemnity, statute must create, joint-tortfeasor claims not barred by statute, **48:53**

Right to review settlement agreement, **48:55, 48:56**

Role of sliding scale settling defendants at trial, **48:61**

Section 877 applicable to pre-verdict settlements, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:22**

Setoff/offset for nonsettling defendants, **48:30**

Single tortfeasor or obligor, statute not applicable when, Code Civ. Proc. § 877, **48:12**

Sliding scale agreements, **48:57 to 48:61**

Standard of review of determination of good faith, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:68**

Statute, indemnity provision by, joint-tortfeasor claims not barred by statute, **48:52, 48:53**

Summary judgment, relation to, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:21**

Tech-Bilt factors, evidence supporting or opposing motion, **48:6**

Timeliness of writ, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:67**

Timing of settlement, entitlement to good faith hearing, **48:21 to 48:25**

Typical alignment of parties in sliding scale agreements, **48:58**

Uncontested settlements, compared, **48:56**

Valuation of noncash consideration for settlement, **48:33, 48:34**

**GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Where timely writ filed, appellate review later available, **48:65**

Witnesses, sliding scale settling defendants as, **48:60**

Writ, timeliness of, appellate review of good faith settlement, **48:67**

Writ of mandate review, **48:9, 48:63 to 48:65**

**GOVERNMENT CLAIMS  
FILING STATUTES,  
MOTION FOR RELIEF  
FROM**

Generally, **23:1 to 23:24**

After grant of order, filing suit, **23:23**

After petition granted, filing suit, **23:8**

Appellate review, **23:24**

Authority for motion, **23:1 to 23:3**

Basis for opposition, **23:10**

Case law, recent, **23:11**

Comparison of late claims, **23:3**

Considerations for granting relief, **23:4**

Contents of petition, **23:6**

Diligence, **23:16**

Evidence considered, **23:13**

Excusable neglect, **23:20, 23:21**

Filing, timing regarding, **23:7**

Key procedural requirements generally, **23:5 to 23:9**

after petition granted, filing suit, **23:8**

contents of petition, **23:6**

filing, timing regarding, **23:7**

location of filing, **23:5**

service of petition, **23:9**

timing considerations, **23:7, 23:8**

Location of filing, **23:5**

Minors, **23:22**

Mistake, inadvertence, surprise or excusable neglect, generally, **23:14 to 23:21**

Mistake of law, **23:19**

Neglect, excusable, **23:20, 23:21**

## INDEX

### **GOVERNMENT CLAIMS FILING STATUTES, MOTION FOR RELIEF FROM—Cont'd**

Opposition, basis for, **23:10**  
Prejudice, **23:17**  
Reasonableness, **23:18**  
Relief from written claim, **23:2,**  
**23:3**  
Service of petition, **23:9**  
Timeliness of petition, **23:12**  
Timing considerations, **23:7, 23:8**  
Written claim requirement, **23:1 to**  
**23:3**  
Wrong public entity, **23:21**

### **GROUND**

Arbitration award. See index  
heading **ARBITRATION AWARD,**  
**PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT**  
**OR VACATE**  
Arbitrator disqualification. See  
index heading **ARBITRATOR,**  
**MOTION TO DISQUALIFY**  
Discovery motions. See index  
heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**  
Expert witnesses. See index head-  
ing **EXPERT WITNESSES AND**  
**EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**  
Preliminary trial motions. See  
index heading **PRELIMINARY**  
**TRIAL MOTIONS**  
Reclassification. See index head-  
ing **RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS**  
Undertaking motions. See index  
heading **UNDERTAKING**  
**MOTIONS**  
Vexatious litigation. See index  
heading **VEXATIOUS LITIGANT**  
**MOTIONS**  
Writ applications. See index head-  
ing **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION TO APPOINT**

Generally, **21:1 to 21:7**  
Appeal, **21:7**  
Authority for motion, **21:1**  
Case law, recent, **21:4**  
Comparison, guardian ad litem on  
appeal, **21:7**

### **GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION TO APPOINT —Cont'd**

Discretion to rescind or modify  
order, **21:6**  
Judicial council forms, **21:3**  
Key procedural requirements,  
**21:2, 21:3**  
Modification of order, discretion,  
**21:6**  
Powers of guardian ad litem, **21:5**  
Pseudonym, **21:1.50**  
Rescission of order, discretion,  
**21:6**

### **HEARINGS**

Continuation of hearing or trial.  
See index heading **CONTINU-**  
**ANCE AND MOTIONS FOR CON-**  
**TINUANCE**  
Summary judgment. See index  
heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT**  
**OR ADJUDICATION**  
Writ applications. See index head-  
ing **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **IMPROPER COURT**

Transfer from. See index heading  
**TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION**  
**FOR**

### **IMPROPER EXAMINER**

Mental examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL**  
**EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
Physical examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL**  
**EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

### **IMPROPER VENUE**

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading **RELIEF**  
**FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,**  
**MOTION FOR**

### **IN LIMINE MOTIONS**

Generally, **59:1 to 59:13**  
Authority for motion, **59:1, 59:2**  
Basis for opposition, **59:8**  
Before trial, **59:11**  
Comparisons  
motion to exclude all evidence,  
**59:7**

**IN LIMINE MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Comparisons—Cont’d  
 objection to all evidence, **59:10**  
 Denial of motion, improper, **59:6**  
 Discovery rules, evidence barred by, **59:5**  
 During trial, **59:11**  
 Effect of improper denial of motion, **59:6**  
 Evidence barred by discovery rules, **59:5**  
 Failure to support motion in limine, **59:13**  
 Grounds, **59:3 to 59:5**  
 Improper denial of motion, effect of, **59:6**  
 Improper evidence, preclusion of presentation of, **59:2**  
 Inappropriate motions in limine, **59:12, 59:13**  
 Motion to exclude all evidence, **59:7**  
 Nature, **59:9, 59:10**  
 Objection to all evidence compared, **59:10**  
 Opposition, basis for, **59:8**  
 Preclusion of presentation of improper evidence, **59:2**  
 Purpose, **59:2, 59:9, 59:10**  
 Relevance, **59:3**  
 Timing, **59:11**  
 Undue prejudice, **59:4**

**INCORRECT JUDICIAL CLASSIFICATION**

Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS

**INDIGENT PLAINTIFFS**

Undertaking motions, **12:24**

**INFORMAL RESOLUTION REQUIREMENT**

Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS

**INHERENT POWERS OF COURT**

Judgments. See index heading JUDGMENTS

**INJUNCTIVE RELIEF**

Generally, **20:1 to 20:24**  
 Adequacy of remedy at law, **20:8**  
 Appeal, standard of review on, **20:21**  
 Arbitration injunctions, comparison, **20:23, 20:24**  
 Association, standing, **20:10**  
 Authority for injunction, **20:1**  
 Challenge of preliminary injunction, standing, **20:11**  
 Comparison of modification of arbitration injunctions, **20:23, 20:24**  
 Final injunction, modification of, **20:4**  
 Future violations, likelihood of, **20:20**  
 General authority for injunction, **20:1**  
 Grounds for injunction, **20:2 to 20:4**  
 Interim harm, preliminary injunctions, **20:15**  
 Key procedures for obtaining temporary and preliminary injunctions, **20:6**  
 Likelihood of future violations, **20:20**  
 Mandatory preliminary injunctions, **20:13**  
 Modification of injunctions, **20:4, 20:22 to 20:24**  
 Non-authorized injunction, grounds, **20:3**  
 Permanent injunction  
   generally, **20:19 to 20:21**  
   appeal, standard of review on, **20:21**  
   future violations, likelihood of, **20:20**  
   likelihood of future violations, **20:20**  
   standard of review on appeal, **20:21**  
 Posted security, preliminary injunctions, **20:14**  
 Preliminary injunction  
   generally, **20:5, 20:12 to 20:18**  
   interim harm, **20:15**

## INDEX

### **INJUNCTIVE RELIEF—Cont'd**

- Preliminary injunction—Cont'd
  - key procedures for obtaining, **20:6**
  - mandatory injunctions, **20:13**
  - posted security, **20:14**
  - prohibitory injunctions, **20:13**
  - review on appeal, standard of, **20:18**
  - scope of injunctive relief, **20:17**
  - security, **20:14**
  - standard of review on appeal, **20:18**
  - standing to challenge, **20:11**
  - statement of decision, **20:16**
- Prohibitory preliminary injunctions, **20:13**
- Proper forum for modification of arbitration injunctions, **20:24**
- Remedy at law, adequacy of, **20:8**
- Review on appeal, standard of, preliminary injunctions, **20:18**
- Scope of injunctive relief, **20:17**
- Security, preliminary injunctions, **20:14**
- Standard of review on appeal, **20:18, 20:21**
- Standing, **20:9 to 20:11**
- Statement of decision, preliminary injunctions, **20:16**

### **INSPECTION DEMANDS**

- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

### **INTERPLEADER MOTIONS**

- Generally, **33:1 to 33:12**
- Authority for interpleader, **33:1, 33:2**
- Case law, recent, **33:7**
- Costs, recovery of, **33:11**
- Deposit of amount payable in court, **33:3**
- Discharge from liability, motion for, **33:4**
- Effect of interpleader, **33:5**
- Effect of other proceedings on interpleader, **33:12**
- Key procedural requirements, **33:3, 33:4**

### **INTERPLEADER MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Motion for discharge from liability, **33:4**
- Multiple claims, **33:2**
- Other proceedings, effect on interpleader, **33:12**
- Privity requirement, **33:10**
- Purpose of, **33:6**
- Recovery of attorney fees and costs, **33:11**
- Same thing, debt or duty, **33:9**
- Two-step procedure, **33:8**

### **INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS**

- Generally, **38:1 to 38:40**
- Additional interrogatories.
  - Propounding additional interrogatories, below
- Authority for motion
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:16**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:1, 38:2**
- Authorized sanctions
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:9 to 38:13**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:20 to 38:24**
- Basis for opposition to motion
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:25, 38:26**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:14, 38:15**
  - propounding additional interrogatories, **38:34, 38:35**
- Compelling further responses to interrogatories, motion for generally, **38:16 to 38:26**
  - authority for motion, **38:16**
  - authorized sanctions, **38:20 to 38:24**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **38:25, 38:26**



**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Compelling further responses to interrogatories, motion for —Cont’d

- disobeying court order, **38:21**
- failure to appear or to write opposition, **38:26**
- key procedural requirements, **38:18, 38:19**
- misuse of discovery process, **38:22, 38:23**
- notice requirements for sanctions motions, **38:24**
- opposition to motion, **38:20, 38:25, 38:26**
- protective order, **38:25**
- sanctions, authorized, **38:20 to 38:24**
- separate statement requirement, **38:19, 38:23**
- timing of motion, **38:17**
- unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, **38:20**

Compelling responses when response untimely, motion for

- generally, **38:1 to 38:15**
- authority for motion, **38:1, 38:2**
- authorized sanctions, **38:9 to 38:13**
- basis for opposition to motion, **38:14, 38:15**
- content of required response, **38:2**
- disobeying court order, **38:10**
- failure to appear or to write opposition, **38:15**
- key procedural requirements, **38:5 to 38:8**
- “meet and confer” requirement, **38:6**
- misuse of discovery process, **38:11, 38:12**
- notice requirements for sanctions motions, **38:13**
- objections, waiver of, **38:3, 38:4**
- opposition to motion, **38:9, 38:14, 38:15**
- protective order, **38:14**

**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Compelling responses when response untimely, motion for —Cont’d

- relief from waiver of objections, **38:4**
- restrictions, timing, **38:7**
- sanctions, authorized, **38:9 to 38:13**
- separate statement requirement, **38:8, 38:12**
- timing, **38:2, 38:7**
- unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, **38:9**
- waiver of objections, **38:3, 38:4**

Content of required response, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:2**

Declaration for additional specially prepared interrogatories, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:29**

Disobeying court order

- compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:10**
- motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:21**

Exceptions, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:28, 38:29**

Failure to appear or to write opposition

- compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:15**
- motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:26**
- propounding additional interrogatories, **38:35**

Failure to file timely motion, **38:38**

45-day requirement, post-1986 revisions, **38:37, 38:38**

**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- Grounds for additional interrogatories, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:30**
- Informal resolution requirement, **38:39, 38:40**
- Interpreting 45-day requirement, post-1986 revisions, **38:37, 38:38**
- Key procedural requirements
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:5 to 38:8**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:18, 38:19**
  - propounding additional interrogatories, **38:32, 38:33**
- Later-acquired information, supplemental interrogatories for, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:28**
- Limit on specially prepared interrogatories, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:27 to 38:30**
- “Meet and confer” requirement, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:6**
- Misuse of discovery process
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:11, 38:12**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:22, 38:23**
- Motion for additional supplemental interrogatories, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:31**
- Motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:39**
- Notice requirements for sanctions motions
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:24**
  - compelling responses when

**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- Notice requirements for sanctions motions—Cont’d
  - response untimely, motion for, **38:13**
- Objections, waiver of, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:3, 38:4**
- Opposition to motion
  - basis for, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:34, 38:35**
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:20, 38:25, 38:26**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:9, 38:14, 38:15**
- Post-1986 revisions, interpreting 45-day requirement, **38:37, 38:38**
- Pre-1986 revisions, timing requirements, **38:36**
- Propounding additional interrogatories
  - generally, **38:27 to 38:35**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **38:34, 38:35**
  - declaration for additional specially prepared interrogatories, **38:29**
  - exceptions, **38:28, 38:29**
  - failure to appear or to write opposition, **38:35**
  - grounds for additional interrogatories, **38:30**
  - key procedural requirements, **38:32, 38:33**
  - later-acquired information, supplemental interrogatories for, **38:28**
  - limit on specially prepared interrogatories, **38:27 to 38:30**
  - motion for additional supplemental interrogatories, **38:31**

**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Propounding additional interrogatories—Cont'd
  - opposition to motion, basis for, **38:34, 38:35**
  - protective order, **38:34**
  - separate statement requirement, **38:33**
  - specially prepared interrogatories, limit on, **38:27 to 38:30**
  - supplemental interrogatories for later-acquired information, **38:28**
  - unwarranted number of interrogatories, **38:34**
- Protective orders
  - generally, **36:51**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:14**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:25**
  - propounding additional interrogatories, **38:34**
- Relief from waiver of objections, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:4**
- Restrictions, timing, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:7**
- Review of informal resolution, **38:40**
- Sanctions, authorized
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:9 to 38:13**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:20 to 38:24**
- Separate statement requirement
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:8, 38:12**
  - motion to compel further responses to interrogatories, **38:19, 38:23**

**INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY  
MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Separate statement requirement—Cont'd
  - propounding additional interrogatories, **38:33**
- Specially prepared interrogatories, limit on, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:27 to 38:30**
- Supplemental interrogatories for later-acquired information, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:28**
- Timing
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:17**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:2, 38:7**
  - failure to file timely motion, **38:38**
  - motion to shorten or extend time for responses, **36:39**
  - requirements, pre-1986 revisions, **38:36**
- Unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion
  - compelling further responses to interrogatories, **38:20**
  - compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:9**
- Unwarranted number of interrogatories, propounding additional interrogatories, **38:34**
- Waiver of objections, compelling responses when response untimely, motion for, **38:3, 38:4**

**INTERVENTION, MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **32:1 to 32:9**
- Arbitration proceedings, **32:6**
- Authority for motion, **32:1, 32:2**
- Case law, recent, **32:9**
- Comparison
  - mandatory intervention, **32:2**

**INTERVENTION, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

- Comparison—Cont'd
  - under Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, **32:8**
- Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, comparison of intervention under, **32:8**
- Key procedural requirements, **32:3 to 32:5**
- Mandatory intervention compared, **32:2**
- Original complaint, same as, **32:3 to 32:5**
- Standard of review, **32:9**
- Time to plead following service of complaint in intervention, **32:5**
- Timeliness requirement, **32:4**

**JNOV**

- See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT, MOTION FOR

**JOHNSON RULE**

- Settlement, enforcement. See index heading SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO ENFORCE

**JOINDER AND MOTIONS FOR  
JOINDER**

- Generally, **14:16 to 14:24, 14:36, 14:37**
- Arbitration pending, **14:23**
- Authority for motion, **14:16 to 14:19**
- Basis for opposition to compulsory joinder, **14:20**
- Compulsory joinder
  - generally, **14:19 to 14:23**
  - arbitration pending, **14:23**
  - authority for motion, **14:19**
  - basis for opposition, **14:20**
  - factors for determining when party “indispensable,” **14:22**
  - “indispensable party,” **14:21 to 14:23**
  - opposition, basis for, **14:20**
- Defendants, joinder of, **14:17, 14:37**

**JOINDER AND MOTIONS FOR  
JOINDER—Cont'd**

- Factors for determining when party “indispensable,” **14:22**
- “Indispensable party,” **14:21 to 14:23**
- Key procedural requirements, **14:24**
- Opposition, basis for, compulsory joinder, **14:20**
- Permissive joinder, **14:16 to 14:18**
- Plaintiffs, joinder of, **14:16, 14:36**
- Separate trials or other relief, **14:18**
- Stay orders and tolling of five-year statute, **14:39**
- Tolling of five-year statute, **14:39**

**JOINT-TORTFEASOR CLAIMS  
NOT BARRED BY STATUTE**

- Good faith settlement. See index heading GOOD FAITH SETTLEMENT, MOTION FOR

**JUDGES**

- Change. See index heading New JUDGE, MOTION FOR

**JUDGMENT  
NOTWITHSTANDING THE  
VERDICT, MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **63:1 to 63:11**
- Authority for motion, **63:1**
- Basis for opposition to motion, **63:6**
- Case law, recent, **63:7**
- Comparison, timing of motion for new trial, **63:4**
- Denying motion, **63:10**
- Grounds for motion, **63:2**
- Hearing on JNOV and new trial motions, **63:5**
- Limited basis for granting motion, **63:9**
- New trial, timing of motion for, **63:4**
- Opposition to motion, basis for, **63:6**
- Reviewing JNOV, **63:11**
- Reweighing of evidence, **63:6**
- Timing of motion, **63:3 to 63:5, 63:8**

**JUDGMENT ON THE  
PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **31:1 to 31:16**  
 After time for demurrer expired, **31:5**  
 Amendment, curing defects by, **31:15**  
 Authority for motion, **31:1**  
 Basis for opposition, **31:8**  
 Conference of parties, **31:4A**  
 Curing defects by amendment, **31:15**  
 Declaration requirement, **31:4A**  
 Defects on face of complaint, **31:13, 31:14**  
 Demurrer  
     grounds similar to, **31:12**  
     timing, **31:5, 31:6**  
 General authority, **31:10, 31:11**  
 Grounds for motion, **31:2, 31:3**  
 Grounds similar to demurrer, **31:12**  
 Judicial notice, matters subject to, **31:14**  
 Key procedural requirements, **31:4, 31:4A**  
 Leave to amend, **31:8, 31:9**  
 Meet and confer, **31:4A**  
 Opposition, basis for, **31:8**  
 Prior to trial, 30-day cut-off, **31:7**  
 Scope of relief, **31:3**  
 Standard of review, **31:16**  
 30-day cut-off prior to trial, **31:7**  
 Timing of motion, **31:5 to 31:7, 31:11**

**JUDGMENTS**

Generally, **65:1 to 65:46**  
 Additional authority for motion, vacation of judgment, **65:10 to 65:13**  
 Admission of evidence, erroneous, vacation of judgment, **65:10**  
 Aggrieved party, vacation of judgment, **65:40**  
 Amendment of judgment, motion for  
     authority for motion, **65:14 to 65:17**  
     Code Civ. Proc. § 473(b), **65:15**

**JUDGMENTS—Cont'd**

Amendment of judgment, motion for—Cont'd  
     Code Civ. Proc. § 663, **65:14**  
     court's inherent powers, **65:17**  
     designation of proper defendant, **65:16**  
     inherent powers of court, **65:17**  
 Application filing date as commencement of period for bringing action, renewal of judgments, **65:28**  
 Application for renewal of judgment, **65:21 to 65:24**  
 Authority for contribution, **65:33 to 65:36**  
 Authority for motion  
     motion for amendment of judgment, **65:14 to 65:17**  
     stay of enforcement, **65:1 to 65:3**  
     vacation of judgment, **65:7, 65:10 to 65:13, 65:29**  
 Authorized sanctions, stay of enforcement, **65:6**  
 Basis for opposition, motion to vacate, renewal of judgments, **65:32**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 473(b), motion for amendment of judgment, **65:15**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 663, motion for amendment of judgment, **65:14**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 1038, indemnity or contribution not brought in good faith under, **65:46**  
 Commencement of period for bringing action, application filing date as, renewal of judgments, **65:28**  
 Compelling contribution, **65:34**  
 Contents of application for renewal, **65:23**  
 Continuance, renewal of judgments, **65:27**  
 Contribution  
     generally, **65:33 to 65:38, 65:42 to 65:46**  
     authority for contribution, **65:33 to 65:36**

## INDEX

### JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

#### Contribution—Cont'd

- Code Civ. Proc. § 1038,
  - indemnity or contribution not brought in good faith under, **65:46**
  - compelling contribution, **65:34**
  - determining liability for contribution, **65:36**
  - good faith under Code Civ. Proc. § 1038, indemnity or contribution not brought in, **65:46**
  - indemnity and contribution, relationship between, **65:43**
  - judgment for contribution, **65:35**
  - key procedural requirements, **65:38**
  - liability for contribution, **65:36**
  - motion for, generally, **65:33 to 65:38**
  - prior indemnity claim not res judicata to subsequent contribution claim, **65:45**
  - right to compel contribution, **65:34**
  - subordination of contribution to right of indemnity, **65:44, 65:45**
  - subsequent contribution claim, prior indemnity claim not res judicata to, **65:45**
  - timing of motion, **65:37**
- Court's inherent powers
  - motion for amendment of judgment, **65:17**
  - vacation of judgment, **65:13**
- Defective notice, vacation of judgment, **65:12**
- Designation of proper defendant, motion for amendment of judgment, **65:16**
- Determining liability for contribution, **65:36**
- Different amount, renewal of judgment as grounds for motion to vacate, **65:31**
- Duty to notify court of stay, **65:4, 65:5**

### JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

- Enforcement, **65:18, 65:27**
- Enforcement. Stay of enforcement of judgment or order, above
- Entry of renewal, **65:24**
- Erroneous admission of evidence, vacation of judgment, **65:10**
- Erroneous exclusion of evidence, vacation of judgment, **65:11**
- Exclusion of evidence, erroneous, vacation of judgment, **65:11**
- Extension of period of enforceability, renewal of judgments, **65:19, 65:20**
- Failure to comply with notice requirements, stay of enforcement, **65:6**
- Filing proof of service, renewal of judgments, **65:26**
- Good faith under Code Civ. Proc. § 1038, indemnity or contribution not brought in, **65:46**
- Grounds for motion to vacate, renewal of judgments, **65:30, 65:31**
- Indemnity and contribution, relationship between, **65:43**
- Inherent powers of court
  - motion for amendment of judgment, **65:17**
  - vacation of judgment, **65:13**
- Judgment for contribution, **65:35**
- Judgment on the pleadings. See index heading JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR
- Key procedural requirements
  - contribution, **65:38**
  - motion to stay enforcement of judgment or order, cases, **65:38.10**
  - stay of enforcement, **65:4 to 65:6**
  - vacation of judgment, **65:8**
- Liability for contribution, **65:36**
- Limitations, extension of period of enforceability, renewal of judgments, **65:20**
- Motion to stay enforcement of judgment or order, cases, **65:38.10**

**JUDGMENTS—Cont'd**

Motions re judgments, generally, **65:1 to 65:46**

Notice

- renewal, service of, **65:25**
- requirements, failure to comply with, stay of enforcement, **65:6**
- stay, **65:4, 65:5**

Notwithstanding the verdict. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT, MOTION FOR

Opposition to motion to vacate, renewal of judgments, **65:32**

Pending actions, others, stay of enforcement, **65:2**

Period of enforceability, extension of, renewal of judgments, **65:19, 65:20**

Prior indemnity claim not res judicata to subsequent contribution claim, **65:45**

Procedural requirements, renewal of judgments, **65:25, 65:26**

Relief from. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

Renewal of judgments

- generally, **65:18 to 65:32**
- application filing date as commencement of period for bringing action, **65:28**
- application for renewal of judgment, **65:21 to 65:24**
- authority for motion to vacate, **65:29**
- basis for opposition, motion to vacate, **65:32**
- commencement of period for bringing action, application filing date as, **65:28**
- contents of application for renewal, **65:23**
- continuance, **65:27**
- different amount, renewal of judgment as grounds for motion to vacate, **65:31**
- enforcement of judgments—time limits, generally, **65:18**
- enforcement proceedings, **65:27**

**JUDGMENTS—Cont'd**

Renewal of judgments—Cont'd

- entry of renewal, **65:24**
- extension of period of enforceability, **65:19, 65:20**
- filing proof of service, **65:26**
- grounds for motion to vacate, **65:30, 65:31**
- limitations, extension of period of enforceability, **65:20**
- motion to vacate, **65:29 to 65:32**
- notice of renewal, service of, **65:25**
- opposition to motion to vacate, **65:32**
- period of enforceability, extension of, **65:19, 65:20**
- procedural requirements, **65:25, 65:26**
- reviewable only once, **65:20.50**
- service of notice of renewal, **65:25**
- time limits, generally, **65:18**
- timing of application for renewal, **65:22**

Right to compel contribution, **65:34**

Sanctions, authorized, stay of enforcement, **65:6**

Service of notice of renewal, **65:25**

Stay of enforcement of judgment or order

- generally, **65:1 to 65:6**
- appeal of judgment or order, **65:3**
- authority for motion, **65:1 to 65:3**
- authorized sanctions, **65:6**
- duty to notify court of stay, **65:4, 65:5**
- failure to comply with notice requirements, **65:6**
- key procedural requirements, **65:4 to 65:6**
- notice of stay, **65:4**
- notice requirements, failure to comply with, **65:6**
- notification of court, **65:4, 65:5**



## INDEX

### JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

- Stay of enforcement of judgment or order—Cont'd
  - pending actions, others, **65:2**
  - sanctions, authorized, **65:6**
  - vacation of stay, notice, **65:5**
- Subordination of contribution to right of indemnity, **65:44, 65:45**
- Subsequent contribution claim, prior indemnity claim not res judicata to, **65:45**
- Time and timing
  - application for renewal, **65:22**
  - contribution, motion for, **65:37**
  - filing vacation of judgment, time limits, **65:41**
  - renewal of judgments, time limits, **65:18**
  - vacation of judgment, motion for, **65:9**
- Vacation of judgment, motion for generally, **65:7 to 65:13, 65:39 to 65:41**
  - additional authority for motion, **65:10 to 65:13**
  - admission of evidence, erroneous, **65:10**
  - aggrieved party, **65:40**
  - authority for motion, **65:7, 65:10 to 65:13**
  - court's inherent powers, **65:13**
  - defective notice, **65:12**
  - erroneous admission of evidence, **65:10**
  - erroneous exclusion of evidence, **65:11**
  - exclusion of evidence, erroneous, **65:11**
  - inherent powers of court, **65:13**
  - key procedural requirements, **65:8**
  - setting aside dismissal. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR
  - time limits for filing, **65:41**
  - timing of motion, **65:9**
- Vacation of stay, notice, **65:5**

### JUDICIAL ARBITRATION, MOTION TO EXEMPT CASE FROM

- Generally, **57:1 to 57:8**
- Amended pleading as grounds for removal from arbitration, **57:3**
- Amount in controversy, **57:4 to 57:6**
- Authority for motion, **57:1**
- Grounds, **57:2, 57:3**
- Offer of proof of amount in controversy, **57:5**
- Proof of amount in controversy, offer of, **57:5**
- Scope of trial court's authority, **57:6**
- Standard of review, **57:8**
- Timing of determination, **57:4**
- Tolling effect, **57:7**

### JUDICIAL COUNCIL RULES

- Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS
- Sealed records. See index heading SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR

### JUDICIAL NOTICE, MOTION FOR

- Generally, **10:1 to 10:20**
- Acceptance of judicially noticed facts, **10:2**
- Acts of legislative department, **10:13, 10:14**
- Administrative board files, **10:12**
- Appeal, judicial notice on, **10:20**
- Authority for motion, **10:1 to 10:3**
- Basic authority, **10:1**
- Basis for opposition, **10:7**
- Case law, recent, **10:8**
- Comparison, factual assertions in prior cases, **10:10, 10:11**
- Executive department acts, **10:15**
- Factual assertions in prior cases, comparison, **10:10, 10:11**
- Geographical facts, **10:16**
- Grounds for motion, **10:4, 10:5**
- Hearsay statements, **10:11**
- Improper matters, **10:19**

**JUDICIAL NOTICE, MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Judicial department records, **10:9 to 10:11**  
 Key procedural requirements, **10:6**  
 Legislative department, acts of, **10:13, 10:14**  
 Legislative history, **10:14**  
 Limitations on judicial notice, generally, **10:18, 10:19**  
 Mandatory judicial notice, **10:4**  
 Matters that may be judicially noticed, generally, **10:9 to 10:17**  
 Opposition, basis for, **10:7**  
 Permissive judicial notice, **10:5**  
 Prior cases, factual assertions in, **10:10, 10:11**  
 Private acts, **10:17**  
 Proclamations, **10:17**  
 Public and private acts and proclamations, **10:17**  
 Records of judicial departments, **10:9 to 10:11**  
 Subject matter, persons learned in, **10:3**  
 Undisputed geographical facts, **10:16**

**JURISDICTION**

Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**JURY TRIAL**

Preliminary trial motions. See index heading **PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS**  
 View. See index heading **JURY VIEW, MOTION FOR**

**JURY VIEW, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **60:1 to 60:9**  
 Authority for motion, **60:1**  
 Change in condition of object, **60:6**  
 Condition of object, change in, **60:6**  
 Denial of view, **60:4**  
 Discretion of court, **60:3, 60:4**  
 Effect of motion, **60:2**  
 Grant or denial of view, **60:4**  
 Judge, use of knowledge gained, **60:7**

**JURY VIEW, MOTION FOR —Cont'd**

Knowledge gained, **60:7, 60:8**  
 Review, **60:9**  
 Statements to jury at viewing, **60:5**  
 Use of knowledge gained, **60:7, 60:8**

**KEY PROCEDURAL REQUIREMENTS**

Arbitration award. See index heading **ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE**  
 Arbitrator disqualification. See index heading **ARBITRATOR, MOTION TO DISQUALIFY**  
 Costs. See index heading **COSTS**  
 Depositions. See index heading **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS**  
 Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**  
 Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**  
 Government claims filing statutes. See index heading **GOVERNMENT CLAIMS FILING STATUTES, MOTION FOR RELIEF FROM**  
 Interrogatory motions. See index heading **INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS**  
 Judgments. See index heading **JUDGMENTS**  
 Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
 Notice of pendency of action. See index heading **NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE**  
 Pendency of action. See index heading **NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE**  
 Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
 Preliminary trial motions. See index heading **PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS**

## INDEX

### KEY PROCEDURAL

#### REQUIREMENTS—Cont'd

- Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS
- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR
- Setting aside dismissal. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR
- Undertaking motions. See index heading UNDERTAKING MOTIONS
- Vexatious litigation. See index heading VEXATIOUS LITIGANT MOTIONS
- Writ applications. See index heading WRIT APPLICATIONS

### LEVY DECISION

- Settlement, enforcement. See index heading SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO ENFORCE

### LIMITATIONS

- Arbitration award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE
- Discovery motions. See index heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS
- Sanctions. See index heading SANCTIONS

### LIMITED CASES

- Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS

### LIS PENDENS

- See index heading NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE

### LOCAL RULES

- Sanctions. See index heading SANCTIONS

### MANDATE

- Writ applications. See index heading WRIT APPLICATIONS

### MANDATORY PROVISIONS

- Dismissals. See index heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS
- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

### MANDATORY SETTLEMENT CONFERENCES

- Preliminary trial motions. See index heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS

### MEDICAL PROFESSIONAL OR HOSPITAL

- Undertaking motions. See index heading UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

### MEDICAL REPORTS

- See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### MEMORANDUM OF COSTS

- Costs. See index heading COSTS

### MENTAL CONDITION NOT IN CONTROVERSY

- Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### MENTAL EXAMINATION

- See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### MISTAKES

- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### MISUSE OF DISCOVERY PROCESS

- Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS
- Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS
- Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND

**MISUSE OF DISCOVERY  
PROCESS—Cont'd**

INTERROGATORY MOTIONS  
Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

**MONCHARSH AND JUDICIAL  
AUTHORITY TO REVIEW  
ARBITRATION AWARDS**

Arbitration award. See index  
heading ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT  
OR VACATE

**MONETARY SANCTIONS**

Discovery. See index heading  
DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND  
DISCOVERY SANCTION MOTIONS

**MOTION FOR DIRECTED  
VERDICT**

Generally, **62:1 to 62:7, 62:14 to  
62:17**  
Appellate review, **62:17**  
Authority for motion, **62:1**  
Basis for opposition, **62:14**  
Defendant without fault, effect  
when, **62:6**  
Discharge of jury, where no  
verdict rendered, motion  
after, **62:7**  
Distinction from motion for  
nonsuit, **62:16**  
Effect of granting motion, **62:5,  
62:6**  
Evidence, motion after all parties  
have presented, **62:4**  
Grounds for motion, **62:2, 62:3**  
Nonsuit, distinction from motion  
for, **62:16**  
Opposition, basis for, **62:14**  
Some, but not all, issues, **62:3**  
Timing of motion, **62:4**

**MOTION FOR NONSUIT**

Generally, **62:8 to 62:12, 62:14,  
62:18 to 62:20**

**MOTION FOR NONSUIT  
—Cont'd**

Authority for motion, **62:8**  
Basis for opposition, **62:14**  
Defendant without fault, effect  
when motion granted for,  
**62:13**  
Directed verdict, distinction from  
motion for, **62:16**  
Distinction from motion for  
directed verdict, **62:16**  
Effect of granting motion, **62:12,  
62:13**  
Factors considered by court in  
motion for nonsuit, **62:19**  
Grounds for motion, **62:9, 62:10**  
Opening statement or presentation  
of evidence, motion after,  
**62:11**  
Opposition, basis for, **62:14**  
Some, but not all, issues, **62:10**  
Standard of review, **62:20**  
Timing of motion, **62:11**

**MOTIONS FOR COSTS OR  
SANCTIONS**

Costs. See index heading COSTS  
Sanctions. See index heading  
SANCTIONS

**MULTIPLE DEFENDANTS**

Undertaking motions. See index  
heading UNDERTAKING  
MOTIONS

**NECESSARY COSTS**

Costs. See index heading COSTS

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **6:1 to 6:41**  
Affidavit of prejudice by attorney,  
motion based on. Peremptory  
challenge, below  
All purpose assignment rule  
exception, **6:28 to 6:32**  
Appeal in limited jurisdiction  
cases, disqualification of  
judge hearing, challenging  
judge, **6:11**  
Appellate review by writ, Section  
170.3(d), challenging judge,  
**6:14 to 6:19**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Attorney affidavit of prejudice,  
motion based on. Peremptory  
challenge, below

Authority for motion  
based on cause, **6:1**  
peremptory challenges, **6:4**

Cause, motion based on, **6:1 to  
6:3**  
authority for motion, **6:1**  
disqualification of judge for  
cause, challenging judge,  
**6:9 to 6:11**  
grounds for motion, **6:2**  
key procedural requirements,  
**6:3**  
timing requirements, **6:3**

Challenging judge  
generally, **6:9 to 6:18**  
appeal in limited jurisdiction  
cases, disqualification of  
judge hearing, **6:11**  
appellate review by writ, Sec-  
tion 170.3(d), **6:14 to 6:19**  
cause, disqualification of judge  
for, **6:9 to 6:11**  
conflict of interest, inaction by  
party claiming, **6:10**  
disqualification of judge, **6:9 to  
6:11**  
disqualified judge, powers to  
act, **6:18, 6:19**  
failure of judge to disqualify  
self, Section 170.3(c), **6:13**  
inaction by party claiming  
conflict of interest, **6:10**  
legal or factual views not  
grounds, Section 170.2,  
**6:12**  
limited jurisdiction cases,  
disqualification of judge  
hearing appeal in, **6:11**  
peremptory challenges, below  
petitioner, judge as, **6:16**  
powers of disqualified judge to  
act, Section 170.4, **6:18,  
6:19**  
proper parties, appellate review  
by writ, **6:15, 6:16**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Challenging judge—Cont'd  
relation of Section 170.3 to Sec-  
tion 170.4, **6:19**  
Section 170.1, disqualification  
of judge for cause, **6:9 to  
6:11**  
Section 170.2, legal or factual  
views not grounds, **6:12**  
Section 170.3, relation to Sec-  
tion 170.4, **6:19**  
Section 170.3(c), failure of  
judge to disqualify self,  
**6:13**  
Section 170.3(d), appellate  
review by writ, **6:14 to  
6:19**  
Section 170.4, powers of dis-  
qualified judge to act, **6:18,  
6:19**  
self-disqualification, **6:13**  
standard of review, appellate  
review by writ, **6:17**  
views not grounds, **6:12**  
waiver of claimed conflict, **6:10**  
writ, appellate review by, **6:14  
to 6:19**

Comparison, matter not relating to  
factual issue, **6:36**

Conflict of interest, inaction by  
party claiming, challenging  
judge, **6:10**

Contested factual issue, restric-  
tions where judge already  
determined, **6:35 to 6:37**

Continuation rule, **6:7A, 6:37 to  
6:37.70**

Coordinated actions, Section  
170.6 and, **6:38 to 6:40**

Coordinated proceeding, chal-  
lenges in, **6:8**

Direct calendar courts, Govt. Code  
§ 68616 in, **6:29**

Disqualification of judge, chal-  
lenging judge, **6:9 to 6:11**

Disqualified judge, powers to act,  
challenging judge, **6:18, 6:19**

Effect of challenge, **6:21**

Effect of peremptory challenge  
motion, **6:6**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Exceptions  
     “one challenge rule,” Section 170.6(4), peremptory challenges, **6:34**  
     Section 170.6(2), peremptory challenges, **6:26 to 6:34**  
 Factual issue, restrictions where judge already determined, **6:35 to 6:37**  
 Failure of judge to disqualify self, Section 170.3(c), challenging judge, **6:13**  
 “First appearance,” Govt. Code § 68616 and, **6:30**  
 “Following reversal on appeal,” **6:24**  
 Govt. Code § 68616, **6:29 to 6:31**  
 Grounds for motion based on cause, **6:2**  
 Inaction by party claiming conflict of interest, challenging judge, **6:10**  
 Interaction with local rules, **6:32**  
 Key procedural requirements, **6:3, 6:5**  
 Late-appearing parties and “continuation rule,” **6:37 to 6:37.70**  
 Legal or factual views not grounds, Section 170.2, challenging judge, **6:12**  
 Limitation, one challenge rule, **6:7**  
 Limited jurisdiction cases, disqualification of judge hearing appeal in, challenging judge, **6:11**  
 Local rules, interaction with, **6:32**  
 Master calendar rule exception, **6:27**  
 “One challenge rule,” **6:7, 6:34**  
 Peremptory challenges  
     generally, **6:4 to 6:8, 6:20 to 6:41**  
     all purpose assignment rule exception, **6:28 to 6:32**  
     authority for motion, **6:4**  
     comparison, matter not relating to factual issue, **6:36**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Peremptory challenges—Cont’d  
     contested factual issue, restrictions where judge already determined, **6:35 to 6:37**  
     continuation rule, **6:7A, 6:37**  
     coordinated actions, Section 170.6 and, **6:38 to 6:40**  
     coordinated proceeding, challenges in, **6:8**  
     direct calendar courts, Govt. Code § 68616 in, **6:29**  
     effect of challenge, **6:21**  
     effect of peremptory challenge motion, **6:6**  
     exceptions to “one challenge rule,” Section 170.6(4), **6:34**  
     exceptions to Section 170.6(2), **6:26 to 6:34**  
     factual issue, restrictions where judge already determined, **6:35 to 6:37**  
     “first appearance,” Govt. Code § 68616 and, **6:30**  
     “following reversal on appeal,” **6:24**  
     Govt. Code § 68616, **6:29 to 6:31**  
     interaction with local rules, **6:32**  
     key procedural requirements, **6:5**  
     late-appearing parties and “continuation rule,” **6:37 to 6:37.70**  
     limitation, one challenge rule, **6:7**  
     local rules, interaction with, **6:32**  
     master calendar rule exception, **6:27**  
     “one challenge rule,” **6:7, 6:34**  
     opposition basis, **6:7A**  
     procedures, **6:22 to 6:25**  
     remand, Govt. Code § 68616 and, **6:31**  
     respondents and appellants, challenges applicable to, **6:25**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Peremptory challenges—Cont’d  
 restrictions of Section 170.6,  
     Rule 3.516 alters, **6:38**  
 restrictions where judge already  
     determined contested  
     factual issue, **6:35 to 6:37**  
 Rule 3.516 alters restrictions of  
     Section 170.6, **6:38**  
 Rule 3.516 as more permissive  
     than Section 179.6, **6:39**  
 Rule 3.516 as more restrictive  
     than Section 179.6, **6:40**  
 Section 170.6, generally, **6:20**  
     **to 6:41**  
 Section 170.6(2), exceptions to,  
     **6:26 to 6:34**  
 Section 170.6(4), exceptions to  
     “one challenge rule,” **6:34**  
 special proceedings, Section  
     170.6 and, **6:41**  
 10 day/5 day rule exception,  
     **6:33**  
 timing of challenge, **6:23**  
 timing requirements, **6:5**  
 Petitioner, judge as, challenging  
     judge, **6:16**  
 Powers of disqualified judge to  
     act, Section 170.4, challeng-  
     ing judge, **6:18, 6:19**  
 Prejudice, motion based on  
     attorney affidavit of. Peremp-  
     tory challenge, below  
 Procedures, **6:22 to 6:25**  
 Proper parties, appellate review by  
     writ, challenging judge, **6:15,**  
     **6:16**  
 Relation of Section 170.3 to Sec-  
     tion 170.4, challenging judge,  
     **6:19**  
 Remand, Govt. Code § 68616 and,  
     **6:31**  
 Respondents and appellants, chal-  
     lenges applicable to, **6:25**  
 Restrictions of Section 170.6, Rule  
     3.516 alters, **6:38**  
 Restrictions where judge already  
     determined contested factual  
     issue, **6:35 to 6:37**

**NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Rule 3.516  
 alters restrictions of Section  
     170.6, **6:38**  
 more permissive than Section  
     179.6, **6:39**  
 more restrictive than Section  
     179.6, **6:40**  
 Section 170.1, disqualification of  
     judge for cause, challenging  
     judge, **6:9 to 6:11**  
 Section 170.2, legal or factual  
     views not grounds, challeng-  
     ing judge, **6:12**  
 Section 170.3, relation to Section  
     170.4, challenging judge,  
     **6:19**  
 Section 170.3(c), failure of judge  
     to disqualify self, challenging  
     judge, **6:13**  
 Section 170.3(d), appellate review  
     by writ, challenging judge,  
     **6:14 to 6:19**  
 Section 170.4, powers of disquali-  
     fied judge to act, challenging  
     judge, **6:18, 6:19**  
 Section 170.6. Peremptory chal-  
     lenges, above  
 Section 170.6(2), exceptions to,  
     **6:26 to 6:34**  
 Section 170.6(4), exceptions to  
     “one challenge rule,” **6:34**  
 Self-disqualification, challenging  
     judge, **6:13**  
 Special proceedings, Section  
     170.6 and, **6:41**  
 Standard of review, appellate  
     review by writ, challenging  
     judge, **6:17**  
 10 day/5 day rule exception, **6:33**  
 Timing, **6:3, 6:5, 6:23**  
 Views not grounds, challenging  
     judge, **6:12**  
 Waiver of claimed conflict, chal-  
     lenging judge, **6:10**  
 Writ, appellate review by, chal-  
     lenging judge, **6:14 to 6:19**

**NEW LITIGATION**

Vexatious litigation. See index  
 heading VEXATIOUS LITIGANT  
 MOTIONS



**NEW TRIAL MOTION**

Generally, **64:1 to 64:30**  
 Acceptance of additur or remittitur, timing of, **64:10**  
 Additur and remittitur on motion for new trial  
     generally, **64:7 to 64:10**  
     acceptance of additur or remittitur, timing of, **64:8A, 64:10**  
     deadline for acceptance or rejection of additur or remittitur, **64:8A**  
     excessive damages, **64:8**  
     inadequate damages, **64:7**  
     nature of additur and remittitur, **64:9**  
     purpose of additur and remittitur, **64:9**  
     statutory authority, **64:7, 64:8**  
     timing of acceptance of additur or remittitur, **64:10**  
 Appellate review of motion for new trial  
     generally, **64:26 to 64:30**  
     denial of new trial, **64:29, 64:30**  
     grant of new trial, **64:27**  
     jury misconduct, denial, **64:30**  
 Authority for motion, **64:1**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 660, 10-day statutory period added to 75-day requirement of, **64:25**  
 Deadline for acceptance or rejection of additur or remittitur, **64:8A**  
 Denial, appellate review of motion for new trial, **64:29, 64:30**  
 Dismissal, setting aside. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR  
 Entry of judgment under Section 660, notice of, **64:20**  
 Evidence on motion, **64:6**  
 Excessive damages, additur and remittitur on motion for new trial, **64:8**  
 Fees, motion for new trial filing fees, **64:13**  
 Grant, appellate review of motion for new trial, **64:27**

**NEW TRIAL MOTION—Cont'd**

Grounds, **64:2, 64:5, 64:14, 64:15**  
 Inadequate damages, additur and remittitur on motion for new trial, **64:7**  
 Intention to move for new trial, notice of, **64:12, 64:13**  
 Jurisdiction, time limits, **64:18**  
 Jury misconduct, denial, appellate review of motion for new trial, **64:30**  
 Key procedural requirements, **64:4, 64:5**  
 Nature of additur and remittitur, **64:9**  
 Notice  
     generally, **64:3**  
     entry, **64:20, 64:22**  
     intention to move for new trial, **64:12, 64:13**  
 Proof of service, **64:21 to 64:23**  
 Purpose of additur and remittitur, **64:9**  
 Reasons for granting motion, **64:24, 64:25**  
 Ruling on motion for new trial  
     generally, **64:16 to 64:25**  
     Code Civ. Proc. § 660, 10-day statutory period added to 75-day requirement of, **64:25**  
     entry of judgment under Section 660, notice of, **64:20**  
     jurisdiction, time limits, **64:18**  
     notice of entry, **64:20, 64:22**  
     proof of service, **64:21 to 64:23**  
     reasons for granting motion, **64:24, 64:25**  
 Section 660 and proof of service, **64:21 to 64:23**  
 Section 664.5 and proof of service, **64:23**  
 75-day period, **64:19, 64:25**  
 specification of reasons for granting motion, **64:24, 64:25**  
 10-day statutory period added to 75-day requirement of Code Civ. Proc. § 660, **64:25**  
 time, **64:17 to 64:23**

## INDEX

### **NEW TRIAL MOTION—Cont'd**

- Ruling on motion for new trial  
—Cont'd
  - triggering 75-day period, **64:19**
- Section 660 and proof of service, **64:21 to 64:23**
- Section 664.5 and proof of service, **64:23**
- Setting aside dismissal. See index heading **SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR**
- 75-day period, **64:19, 64:25**
- Specification of reasons for granting motion, **64:24, 64:25**
- Statutory authority, additur and remittitur on motion for new trial, **64:7, 64:8**
- Statutory requirements, **64:11**
- “Surprise” as grounds for new trial, **64:15**
- 10-day statutory period added to 75-day requirement of Code Civ. Proc. § 660, **64:25**
- Time and timing
  - generally, **64:3, 64:17 to 64:23**
  - acceptance of additur or remittitur, **64:10**
  - additur and remittitur on motion for new trial, acceptance or rejection, **64:8A**
- Triggering 75-day period, **64:19**

### **1990 AMENDMENTS, SUMMARY ADJUDICATION AND**

- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**

### **1991 AMENDMENTS**

- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**

### **1992 AND 1993 AMENDMENTS**

- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**

### **NON-ALLOWABLE COSTS**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

### **NON-RESIDENT**

- Undertaking motions. See index heading **UNDERTAKING MOTIONS**

### **NOTICE**

- Admission request motions. See index heading **ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS**
- Depositions. See index heading **DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS**
- Expert witnesses. See index heading **EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS**
- Expungement. See index heading **NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE**
- Interrogatory motions. See index heading **INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS**
- Judgments. See index heading **JUDGMENTS**
- Judicial notice. See index heading **JUDICIAL NOTICE, MOTION FOR**
- Mental examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**
- New trial. See index heading **NEW TRIAL MOTION**
- Pendency of action. See index heading **NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE**
- Physical examination. See index heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**
- Production request motions. See index heading **PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS**
- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**
- Writ applications. See index heading **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

### **NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE**

- Generally, **35:1 to 35:13**
- Attorney's fees and costs, **35:10**
- Authority for motion, **35:1**

**NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF  
ACTION, MOTION TO  
EXPUNGE—Cont'd**

Basis for expungement, **35:11**  
 Burden for expungement, **35:13**  
 Condition of maintaining notice,  
 undertaking as, **35:7**  
 Conditional expungement, **35:6**  
 Costs, **35:10**  
 Declarations, **35:5**  
 Effective date and recording of  
 order, **35:9**  
 Evidence, **35:5**  
 Exoneration or modification, **35:8**  
 Failure to establish probable valid-  
 ity of claim, **35:4**  
 Grounds for motion, **35:2 to 35:4**  
 Invalid lis pendens, **35:2**  
 Key procedural requirements  
 generally, **35:5 to 35:10**  
 attorney's fees and costs, **35:10**  
 condition of maintaining notice,  
 undertaking as, **35:7**  
 conditional expungement, **35:6**  
 costs, **35:10**  
 declarations, **35:5**  
 effective date and recording of  
 order, **35:9**  
 evidence, **35:5**  
 exoneration or modification,  
**35:8**  
 modification, **35:8**  
 recording of order, **35:9**  
 undertakings, **35:6 to 35:8**  
 Modification, **35:8**  
 No real property claim, **35:3**  
 Probable validity of claim, failure  
 to establish, **35:4**  
 Property claim, **35:3**  
 Recording of order, **35:9**  
 Standard of review, **35:12**  
 Undertakings, **35:6 to 35:8**  
 Validity of claim, failure to estab-  
 lish, **35:4**  
 Void and invalid lis pendens, **35:2**

**NOTICING PARTY**

Depositions. See index heading  
 DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
 MOTIONS

**OBJECTIONS**

Mental examination. See index  
 heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
 EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Physical examination. See index  
 heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
 EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Summary judgment. See index  
 heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
 OR ADJUDICATION

**OFFERS**

Costs. See index heading COSTS

**OPPOSITION TO MOTION**

Admission request motions. See  
 index heading ADMISSION  
 REQUEST MOTIONS  
 Depositions. See index heading  
 DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
 MOTIONS  
 Discovery motions. See index  
 heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS  
 Dismissals. See index heading  
 DISMISSAL MOTIONS  
 Expert witnesses. See index head-  
 ing EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
 EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS  
 Interrogatory motions. See index  
 heading INTERROGATORIES AND  
 INTERROGATORY MOTIONS  
 Joinder and motions for joinder,  
 compulsory joinder, **14:20**  
 Mental examination. See index  
 heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
 EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Physical examination. See index  
 heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
 EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
 Production request motions. See  
 index heading PRODUCTION  
 REQUEST MOTIONS  
 Relief from order of judgment.  
 See index heading RELIEF  
 FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
 MOTION FOR  
 Summary judgment. See index  
 heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
 OR ADJUDICATION

**ORAL SETTLEMENT**

**AGREEMENTS**

Settlement, enforcement. See  
 index heading SETTLEMENT,

## INDEX

### **ORAL SETTLEMENT AGREEMENTS—Cont'd**

MOTION TO ENFORCE

### **ORDER COMPELLING EXAMINATION**

Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### **PANDEMIC**

COVID-19, extension of deadlines  
in trial continuances, **19:2A**

### **“PARTIES” TO STIPULATION**

Settlement, enforcement. See  
index heading SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION TO ENFORCE

### **PAYORS, THIRD-PARTY**

Disqualification of counsel,  
motion for, **2:19**

### **PENALTIES**

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading RELIEF  
FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
MOTION FOR

### **PENDENCY OF ACTIONS**

Notice. See index heading NOTICE  
OF PENDENCY OF ACTION,  
MOTION TO EXPUNGE

### **PEREMPTORY CHALLENGES**

New judge. See index heading  
NEW JUDGE, MOTION FOR

### **PERMANENT INJUNCTION**

See index heading INJUNCTIVE  
RELIEF

### **PERMITTED DISCOVERY**

Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS

### **PERSONAL INFORMATION**

Subpoena, motion to quash, costs,  
**50:24.50**

### **PERSONAL INJURY CASES**

Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL

### **PERSONAL INJURY CASES —Cont'd**

EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### **PERSONAL INJURY CASES, PHYSICAL EXAMINATIONS IN**

Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### **PERSONAL JURISDICTION**

Quashal of service. See index  
heading SERVICE OF SUMMONS,  
MOTION TO QUASH

### **PETITION TO CONFIRM AWARD**

Arbitration award. See index  
heading ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT  
OR VACATE

### **PETITION TO CORRECT AWARD BY COURT**

Arbitration award. See index  
heading ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT  
OR VACATE

### **PETITION TO VACATE AWARD**

Arbitration award. See index  
heading ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT  
OR VACATE

### **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

Generally, **41:1 to 41:77**

Abusive examination, examination  
halted due to, protective  
orders, **41:52**

Appearance, failure to appear  
compelling compliance with  
examination demand, for  
refusal or modification,  
**41:34**

compelling response to demand,  
untimely response, **41:23**  
order compelling examination,  
**41:46**

Authority for examination, **41:1**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont'd**

- Authority for motion
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:24**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:12**
  - order compelling examination, **41:35**
  - protective orders, **41:47**
- Authority for videotaped examinations, **41:77**
- Authorized sanctions
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:16 to 41:21**
  - motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:64 to 41:70**
  - order compelling examination, **41:38 to 41:41**
  - protective orders, **41:55 to 41:58**
- Basis for opposition to motion
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:33, 41:34**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:22, 41:23**
  - order compelling examination, **41:42 to 41:46**
- Comparisons, motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:61, 41:67**
- Compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification
  - generally, **41:24 to 41:34**
  - appearance, failure to appear, **41:34**
  - authority for motion, **41:24**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **41:33, 41:34**
  - failing to submit to examination, **41:29**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont'd**

- Compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification
  - Cont'd
  - failure to appear or to write opposition, **41:34**
  - improper examiner, **41:33**
  - key procedural requirements, **41:25, 41:26**
  - misuse of discovery process, **41:30**
  - notice requirements for sanctions motion, **41:31, 41:32**
  - objection, separate statement required where motion made “over objection,” **41:26**
  - opposition to motion, **41:28, 41:33, 41:34**
  - restrictions on time, **41:27**
  - sanctions, **41:28 to 41:32**
  - separate statement requirement, **41:26, 41:32**
  - timing restrictions, **41:27**
  - unsuccessful motion or opposition, **41:28**
  - written opposition, **41:34**
- Compelling delivery of medical reports. Medical reports, motion to compel delivery of, below
- Compelling examination. Order compelling mental or physical examination, below
- Compelling response to demand, untimely response
  - generally, **41:12 to 41:21**
  - appearance, failure, **41:23**
  - authority for motion, **41:12**
  - authorized sanctions, **41:16 to 41:21**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **41:22, 41:23**
  - disobeying court order, **41:18**
  - failing to submit to examination, **41:17**
  - failure to appear or to write opposition, **41:23**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Compelling response to demand,  
untimely response—Cont’d  
improper examiner, **41:22**  
key procedural requirements,  
**41:13 to 41:15**  
misuse of discovery process,  
**41:19**  
no “meet and confer” require-  
ment, **41:13**  
notice requirements for sanc-  
tions motion, **41:20, 41:21**  
objection to medical examina-  
tion, **41:15**  
opposition to motion, basis for,  
**41:22, 41:23**  
restrictions, timing, **41:14**  
sanctions, authorized, **41:16 to**  
**41:21**  
separate statement require-  
ments, **41:15, 41:21**  
timing restrictions, **41:14**  
unsuccessful motion or opposi-  
tion, **41:16**  
written opposition, **41:23**
- Compliance. Compelling compli-  
ance with examination  
demand, above
- Content of plaintiff’s response to  
demand, **41:7**
- Controversy regarding mental  
condition  
order compelling examination,  
**41:42, 41:43**  
protective orders, **41:48, 41:49**
- Court orders  
disobeying court order, below  
required, physical examinations  
in personal injury cases,  
**41:4**
- Delivery of medical reports, com-  
pelling. Medical reports,  
motion to compel delivery of,  
below
- Demand  
compelling compliance with  
examination demand,  
above

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Demand—Cont’d  
compelling response to demand,  
above  
for report of examination,  
**41:10, 41:11**  
for written report, **41:74, 41:75**
- Deposition, examining doctor can-  
not be shielded from, **41:76**
- Discovery process, misuse of  
motion to compel delivery of  
medical reports, **41:68**  
protective orders, **41:56**
- Disobeying court order  
compelling response to demand,  
untimely response, **41:18**  
motion to compel delivery of  
medical reports, **41:65**
- Disruptive behavior by observer,  
protective orders, **41:51 to**  
**41:53**
- Exclusion of medical testimony of  
examiner that does not  
provide report, motion to  
compel delivery of medical  
reports, **41:66, 41:67**
- Failing to submit to examination  
authorized sanctions, order  
compelling examination,  
**41:38**  
compelling compliance with  
examination demand, for  
refusal or modification,  
**41:29**  
compelling response to demand,  
untimely response, **41:17**
- Failure to appear or to write  
opposition  
compelling compliance with  
examination demand, for  
refusal or modification,  
**41:34**  
compelling response to demand,  
untimely response, **41:23**  
order compelling examination,  
**41:46**
- Grounds for protective order,  
protective orders, **41:48 to**  
**41:53**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
—Cont’d**

Improper examination, protective orders, **41:51 to 41:53**

Improper examiner

- compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:33**
- compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:22**
- order compelling examination, **41:44**
- protective orders, **41:50, 41:51**

“In controversy” mental condition, **41:72**

Key procedural requirements

- compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:25, 41:26**
- compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:13 to 41:15**
- motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:62, 41:63**
- order compelling examination, **41:36, 41:37**
- protective orders, **41:54**

Leave of court, examination without, physical examinations in personal injury cases, **41:3**

Medical reports, motion to compel delivery of

- generally, **41:59 to 41:70**
- authorized sanctions, **41:64 to 41:70**
- comparisons, **41:61, 41:67**
- court order, disobeying, **41:65**
- discovery process, misuse of, **41:68**
- disobeying court order, **41:65**
- exclusion of medical testimony of examiner that does not provide report, **41:66, 41:67**
- key procedural requirements, **41:62, 41:63**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
—Cont’d**

Medical reports, motion to compel delivery of—Cont’d

- misuse of discovery process, **41:68**
- notice requirements for sanctions motion, **41:69, 41:70**
- opposition, sanctions, **41:64**
- party who submitted to examination, compelling reports by, **41:60, 41:61**
- request for examination, compelling reports by requesting, **41:61**
- restrictions on timing, **41:63**
- sanctions, authorized, **41:64 to 41:70**
- separate statement requirement, **41:70**
- timing restrictions, **41:63**
- unsuccessful motion, sanctions, **41:64**

Mental condition not in controversy

- order compelling examination, **41:42, 41:43**
- protective orders, **41:48, 41:49**

Misuse of discovery process

- authorized sanctions, order compelling examination, **41:39**
- compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:30**
- compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:19**
- motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:68**
- protective orders, **41:56**

Modification. Compelling compliance with examination demand, above

Multiple examinations, **41:73**

No “meet and confer” requirement, compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:13**



**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Notice of examination, timing of, **41:6**
- Notice requirements for sanctions motion
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:31, 41:32**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:20, 41:21**
  - motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:69, 41:70**
  - order compelling examination, **41:40, 41:41**
  - protective orders, **41:57, 41:58**
- Objections
  - medical examination, compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:15**
  - separate statement required where motion made “over objection,” compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:26**
  - separate statement required where motion made “over objection” to medical examination, order compelling examination, **41:37**
  - waiver of, **41:8, 41:9**
- Observer, disruptive behavior by, protective orders, **41:51 to 41:53**
- Opposition to motion
  - basis for, **41:22, 41:23, 41:42 to 41:46**
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:28, 41:33, 41:34**
  - sanctions, **41:55, 41:64**
- Order compelling examination
  - generally, **41:35 to 41:46**
  - appearance, failure, **41:46**
  - authority for motion, **41:35**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

- Order compelling examination
  - Cont’d
  - authorized sanctions, **41:38 to 41:41**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **41:42 to 41:46**
  - controversy regarding mental condition, **41:42, 41:43**
  - failing to submit to examination, authorized sanctions, **41:38**
  - failure to appear or to write opposition, **41:46**
  - improper examiner, **41:44**
  - key procedural requirements, **41:36, 41:37**
  - mental condition not in controversy, **41:42, 41:43**
  - misuse of discovery process, authorized sanctions, **41:39**
  - notice requirements for sanctions motion, **41:40, 41:41**
  - objection, separate statement required where motion made “over objection” to medical examination, **41:37**
  - opposition to motion, basis for, **41:42 to 41:46**
  - protective order, **41:45**
  - sanctions, authorized, **41:38 to 41:41**
  - separate statement requirement, **41:37, 41:41**
  - speculation regarding mental condition, **41:43**
  - written opposition, **41:46**
- Party who submitted to examination, compelling reports by, motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:60, 41:61**
- Personal injury cases, physical examinations in
  - generally, **41:2 to 41:5**
  - court orders required, **41:4**
  - leave of court, examination without, **41:3**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

Personal injury cases, physical examinations in—Cont’d stipulations, **41:5**

Protective orders  
generally, **36:53, 41:47 to 41:58**  
abusive examination, examination halted due to, **41:52**  
authority for motion, **41:47**  
authorized sanctions, **41:55 to 41:58**  
controversy, mental condition, **41:48, 41:49**  
discovery process, misuse of, **41:56**  
disruption by observer, examination halted due to, **41:53**  
disruptive behavior by observer, **41:51 to 41:53**  
grounds for protective order, **41:48 to 41:53**  
improper examination, **41:51 to 41:53**  
improper examiner, **41:50, 41:51**  
key procedural requirements, **41:54**  
mental condition not in controversy, **41:48, 41:49**  
misuse of discovery process, **41:56**  
notice requirements for sanctions motion, **41:57, 41:58**  
observer, disruptive behavior by, **41:51 to 41:53**  
opposition to motion, sanctions, **41:55**  
order compelling examination, **41:45**  
right to have observer present at examination, **41:51**  
sanctions, authorized, **41:55 to 41:58**  
separate statement requirement, sanctions motion, **41:58**  
speculation regarding mental condition, **41:49**  
unauthorized examination, examination halted due to, **41:52**

**PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**—Cont’d**

Protective orders—Cont’d  
unsuccessful motion, sanction, **41:55**

Refusal. Compelling compliance with examination demand, above

Relief from waiver of objections, **41:9**

Report of examination, demand for, **41:10, 41:11**

Request for examination, compelling reports by requesting, motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:61**

Responses  
compelling response to demand, above  
motion to shorten or extend time for, **36:41**  
timing and content of plaintiff’s response, **41:7**

Restrictions on timing  
compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:27**  
compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:14**  
motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:63**

Right to have observer present at examination, protective orders, **41:51**

Right to physical or mental examination, generally, **41:1 to 41:11**

Sanctions  
compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:28 to 41:32**  
compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:16 to 41:21**  
motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:64 to 41:70**  
order compelling examination, **41:38 to 41:41**

## INDEX

### PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Sanctions—Cont'd
  - protective orders, **41:55 to 41:58**
- Separate statement requirements
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:26, 41:32**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:15, 41:21**
  - motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:70**
  - order compelling examination, **41:37, 41:41**
  - sanctions motion, protective orders, **41:58**
- Shield from deposition, examining doctor, **41:76**
- Speculation regarding mental condition
  - order compelling examination, **41:43**
  - protective orders, **41:49**
- Stipulations, physical examinations in personal injury cases, **41:5**
- Timing and timing restrictions
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:27**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:14**
  - motion to compel delivery of medical reports, **41:63**
  - notice of examination, **41:6**
  - plaintiff's response to demand, **41:7**
  - responses, motion to shorten or extend time for, **36:41**
- Unauthorized examination, examination halted due to, protective orders, **41:52**
- Unsuccessful motion or opposition
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for

### PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

#### —Cont'd

- Unsuccessful motion or opposition
  - Cont'd
    - refusal or modification, **41:28**
    - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:16**
    - sanctions, **41:55, 41:64**
- Untimely response. Compelling response to demand, above
- Videotaped examinations, no authority for, **41:77**
- Waiver of objections, **41:8, 41:9**
- Written opposition
  - compelling compliance with examination demand, for refusal or modification, **41:34**
  - compelling response to demand, untimely response, **41:23**
  - order compelling examination, **41:46**
- Written report, demand for, **41:74, 41:75**

### PHYSICAL EXAMINATIONS

- Generally. See index heading  
PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

### PLEADINGS

- See index heading SUMMONS AND PLEADING MOTIONS

### POSSESSION

- Writ applications. See index heading WRIT APPLICATIONS

### PRE-AMENDMENT STATUTORY PROVISIONS

- Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

### PRECLUSION OF EVIDENCE

- Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY SANCTIONS AND DISCOVERY SANCTION MOTIONS

**PREFERENCE, MOTION FOR**

Preliminary trial motions. See index heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS

**PRELIMINARY INJUNCTION**

See index heading INJUNCTIVE RELIEF

**PRELIMINARY MOTIONS**

Appointments. See index heading GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION TO APPOINT

Bifurcated actions. See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

Consolidation. See index heading CONSOLIDATION AND CONSOLIDATION MOTIONS

Continuation of hearing or trial. See index heading CONTINUANCE AND MOTIONS FOR CONTINUANCE

Coordination. See index heading COORDINATION AND COORDINATION MOTIONS

Government claims filing statutes. See index heading GOVERNMENT CLAIMS FILING STATUTES, MOTION FOR RELIEF FROM

Guardian ad litem. See index heading GUARDIAN AD LITEM, MOTION TO APPOINT

Injunctive relief. See index heading INJUNCTIVE RELIEF

Joinder. See index heading JOINDER AND MOTIONS FOR JOINDER

Pro hac vice. See index heading PRO HAC VICE APPEARANCE, MOTION FOR

Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS

Records of court. See index heading SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR

Sealed records. See index heading SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR

Severing actions. See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

**PRELIMINARY MOTIONS**

**—Cont'd**

Stay. See index heading STAY, MOTION FOR

Transfers. See index heading TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION FOR

Trial motions. See index heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS

**PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS**

Generally, **58:1 to 58:29**

Affidavit in support of motion for age preference, **58:9**

Age preference

- affidavit in support of motion for, **58:9**
- age of party as grounds, motion for preference, **58:4, 58:5**

Attendees, mandatory settlement conferences, **58:17**

Authority for motion, **58:22**

- jury trial, motion for jury trial following waiver, **58:13**
- mandatory settlement conferences, **58:16, 58:19**
- motion for preference, **58:3**
- trial date, **58:1**

Case management conference orders, generally, **58:21**

Conflict with punitive damages statute, motion for preference, **58:26**

Considerations in ruling on motion, motion for preference, **58:24**

Date of trial. Trial date, below

Demand for jury trial, procedures, jury trial, motion for jury trial following waiver, **58:14**

Denial of motion for preference, **58:27**

Dismissal statutes, relationship of Section 36 to mandatory and discretionary statutes, motion for preference, **58:25**

Effect of granting motion, motion for preference, **58:11**

Excused from mandatory settlement conference, motion to

## INDEX

### PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

- be, **58:19 to 58:20**
- Grounds for motion
  - preference, motion for, **58:4 to 58:7**
  - trial date, **58:2**
- “Interests of justice,” grounds for motion, motion for preference, **58:7**
- Jury trial, motion for jury trial following waiver
  - generally, **58:12 to 58:15**
  - authority for motion, **58:13**
  - demand for jury trial, procedures, **58:14**
  - right to jury trial, **58:12**
  - waiver, **58:15**
- Key procedural requirements
  - mandatory settlement conferences, **58:17, 58:18**
  - motion for preference, **58:8, 58:9**
- Mandatory settlement conferences
  - generally, **58:16 to 58:20**
  - attendees, **58:17**
  - authority for motion, **58:16, 58:19**
  - excused from mandatory settlement conference, motion to be, **58:19 to 58:20**
  - key procedural requirements, **58:17, 58:18**
  - motion to set, **58:16 to 58:18**
  - non-attendance sanctions, **58:20**
  - sanctions for non-attendance, **58:20**
  - statement required, **58:18**
- Motion to set, mandatory settlement conferences, **58:16 to 58:18**
- Motion to specially set or advance, generally, trial date, **58:1, 58:2**
- Non-attendance sanctions, mandatory settlement conferences, **58:20**
- Notice requirements, trial date, **58:2**

### PRELIMINARY TRIAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Preference, motion for
  - generally, **58:3 to 58:11, 58:23 to 58:28**
  - affidavit in support of motion for age preference, **58:9**
  - age of party as grounds, **58:4, 58:5**
  - age preference, affidavit in support of motion for, **58:9**
  - authority for motion, **58:3**
  - conflict with punitive damages statute, **58:26**
  - considerations in ruling on motion, **58:24**
  - denial of motion for preference, **58:27**
  - dismissal statutes, relationship of Section 36 to mandatory and discretionary statutes, **58:25**
  - effect of granting motion, **58:11**
  - grounds for motion, **58:4 to 58:7**
  - “interests of justice,” grounds for motion, **58:7**
  - key procedural requirements, **58:8, 58:9**
  - privacy rights/medical records, preference motion and, **58:28**
  - punitive damages statute, conflict with, **58:26**
  - Section 36, relationship to mandatory and discretionary dismissal statutes, **58:25**
  - special procedure, affidavit in support of motion for age preference, **58:9**
  - survival of party in doubt as grounds for motion, **58:6**
  - timing of motion, **58:10**
- Pretrial case management conference order, motion to amend, **58:21, 58:22**
- Privacy rights/medical records, preference motion and, **58:28**
- Punitive damages statute, conflict with, motion for preference, **58:26**

**PRELIMINARY TRIAL  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- Right to jury trial, jury trial,  
motion for jury trial follow-  
ing waiver, **58:12**
- Sanctions for non-attendance,  
mandatory settlement confer-  
ences, **58:20**
- Section 36, relationship to manda-  
tory and discretionary dis-  
missal statutes, motion for  
preference, **58:25**
- Settlement conferences. Manda-  
tory settlement conferences,  
above
- Special procedure, affidavit in  
support of motion for age  
preference, **58:9**
- Specially setting trial date, **58:29**
- Statement required, mandatory  
settlement conferences, **58:18**
- Survival of party in doubt as  
grounds for motion, motion  
for preference, **58:6**
- Timing of motion, motion for  
preference, **58:10**
- Trial date
  - authority for motion, **58:1**
  - grounds, **58:2**
  - motion to specially set or  
advance, generally, **58:1,**  
**58:2**
  - notice requirements, **58:2**
  - specially setting, **58:29**
- Waiver of jury trial. Jury trial,  
motion for jury trial follow-  
ing waiver, above

**PREVAILING PARTY, COSTS  
TO**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**PRO HAC VICE APPEARANCE,  
MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **22:1 to 22:15**
- Arbitration counsel, **22:7**
- Attorney’s conduct, **22:4**
- Authority for motion, **22:1**
- Basis for opposition, **22:5**
- Certified law student, **22:9**

**PRO HAC VICE APPEARANCE,  
MOTION FOR—Cont’d**

- Comparisons
  - appearances under probate  
code, **22:11**
  - foreign legal consultants, **22:12**
  - practice in federal court, **22:13**
- Conduct of attorney, **22:4**
- Federal court practice, **22:13**
- Fee requirement, **22:3**
- Foreign legal consultants, **22:8,**  
**22:12**
- Jurisdiction based on pro hac vice,  
**22:15**
- Key procedural requirements,  
**22:2, 22:3**
- Law student, **22:9**
- Military counsel, **22:6**
- Nunc pro tunc orders, **22:14**
- Opposition, basis for, **22:5**
- Probate code, appearances under,  
**22:11**
- Registered foreign legal consul-  
tant, **22:8**

**PROCEDURAL  
REQUIREMENTS**

- See index heading **KEY  
PROCEDURAL REQUIREMENTS**

**PROCESS AND SERVICE OF  
PROCESS**

- Dismissals. See index heading  
**DISMISSAL MOTIONS**
- Quashal. See index heading **SER-  
VICE OF SUMMONS, MOTION TO  
QUASH**
- Time. See index heading **TIME FOR  
SERVICE OF PAPERS, MOTION FOR  
SHORTENING**
- Writ applications. See index head-  
ing **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

**PRODUCTION OF  
DOCUMENTS**

- Discovery motions. See index  
heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

**PRODUCTION REQUEST  
MOTIONS**

- Generally, **39:1 to 39:41**

## INDEX

### PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Authority for motion
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:27**
  - failure to properly identify documents produced, motion to compel, **39:17A**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:16, 39:17**
  - supplemental demands, motions for, **39:36 to 39:38**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:1, 39:2**
- Authorized sanctions
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:32 to 39:35**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:21 to 39:26**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:9 to 39:13**
- Basis for opposition to motion
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:25, 39:26**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:14, 39:15**
- Compelling production of documents
  - post-1986 revisions, **39:40, 39:41**
  - pre-1986 revisions, **39:39**
- Compliance statement, untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:2**
- Compliance with demand for production, motion to compel
  - generally, **39:27 to 39:35**
  - authority for motion, **39:27**

### PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Compliance with demand for production, motion to compel—Cont'd
  - authorized sanctions, **39:32 to 39:35**
  - content of required statement of compliance, **39:28**
  - disobeying court order, **39:33**
  - key procedural requirements, **39:29 to 39:31**
  - misuse of discovery process, **39:34**
  - notice requirements for sanctions motion, **39:35**
  - required statement of compliance, **39:28**
  - separate statement requirement, **39:30**
  - timing restrictions, **39:31**
  - unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion, **39:32**
- Content of required statement of compliance
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:28**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:17**
- Content of response, untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:2**
- Disobeying court order
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:33**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:22**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:10**
- Failure to appear or to write opposition
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:26**



**PRODUCTION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Failure to appear or to write  
opposition—Cont’d  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of  
documents and things,  
**39:15**

Further responses to demand for  
production, motion to compel  
generally, **39:16 to 39:26**  
authority for motion, **39:16**,  
**39:17**  
authorized sanctions, **39:21 to**  
**39:26**  
basis for opposition to motion,  
**39:25, 39:26**  
content of required statement of  
compliance, **39:17**  
disobeying court order, **39:22**  
failure to appear or to write  
opposition, **39:26**  
failure to properly identify  
documents produced,  
**39:17A**  
key procedural requirements,  
**39:19, 39:20**  
misuse of discovery process,  
**39:23**  
notice requirements for sanc-  
tions motion, **39:24**  
opposition to motion, **39:21**  
opposition to motion, basis for,  
**39:25**  
protective order, **39:25**  
required statement of compli-  
ance, **39:17**  
separate statement requirement,  
**39:20**  
timing of motion, **39:18**  
unsuccessful motion or opposi-  
tion to motion, **39:21**

Key procedural requirements  
compliance with demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:29 to 39:31**  
further responses to demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:19, 39:20**  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of

**PRODUCTION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Key procedural requirements  
—Cont’d  
documents and things,  
**39:5 to 39:8**  
“Meet and confer” requirement,  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of docu-  
ments and things, **39:6**

Misuse of discovery process  
compliance with demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:34**  
further responses to demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:23**  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of  
documents and things,  
**39:11, 39:12**

Notice requirements for sanctions  
motion  
compliance with demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:35**  
further responses to demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:24**  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of  
documents and things,  
**39:13**

Objections, waiver of, untimely  
response, motion to compel  
production of documents and  
things, **39:3, 39:4**

Opposition to motion  
generally, **39:41**  
basis for, further responses to  
demand for production,  
motion to compel, **39:25**  
further responses to demand for  
production, motion to  
compel, **39:21**  
untimely response, motion to  
compel production of  
documents and things,  
**39:9, 39:14, 39:15**

Post-1986 revisions, compelling  
production of documents,  
**39:40, 39:41**

## INDEX

### PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Pre-1986 revisions, compelling production of documents, **39:39**
- Protective order
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:25**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:14**
- Relief from waiver of objections, untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:4**
- Required statement of compliance
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:28**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:17**
- Sanctions, authorized, untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:9 to 39:13**
- Separate statement requirement
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:30**
  - concise statement in lieu of separate statement, **39:8**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:20**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:8, 39:12**
- Statement of compliance, untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:2**
- Supplemental demands, motions for, **39:36 to 39:38**
  - authority, **39:36 to 39:38**
  - motion to compel response to supplemental demands, authority for, **39:38**

### PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Supplemental demands, motions for, **39:36 to 39:38**—Cont'd
  - motion to propound additional supplemental inspection demands, authority for, **39:37**
- Timing of motion
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:18**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:2, 39:7**
- Timing restrictions
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:31**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:7**
- Unsuccessful motion or opposition to motion
  - compliance with demand for production, motion to compel, **39:32**
  - further responses to demand for production, motion to compel, **39:21**
  - untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things, **39:9**
- Untimely response, motion to compel production of documents and things
  - generally, **39:1 to 39:15**
  - authority for motion, **39:1, 39:2**
  - authorized sanctions, **39:9 to 39:13**
  - basis for opposition to motion, **39:14, 39:15**
  - compliance statement, **39:2**
  - concise statement in lieu of separate statement, **39:8**
  - content of response, **39:2**
  - disobeying court order, **39:10**

**PRODUCTION REQUEST  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Untimely response, motion to  
compel production of docu-  
ments and things—Cont’d  
failure to appear or to write  
opposition, **39:15**  
key procedural requirements,  
**39:5 to 39:8**  
“meet and confer” requirement,  
**39:6**  
misuse of discovery process,  
**39:11, 39:12**  
motion timing restrictions, **39:7**  
notice requirements for sanc-  
tions motion, **39:13**  
objections, waiver of, **39:3,**  
**39:4**  
opposition to motion, **39:9,**  
**39:14, 39:15**  
protective order, **39:14**  
relief from waiver of objections,  
**39:4**  
sanctions, authorized, **39:9 to**  
**39:13**  
separate statement required  
where party fails to  
respond to discovery, **39:8**  
separate statement requirement,  
**39:12**  
statement of compliance, **39:2**  
timing, **39:2, 39:7**  
unsuccessful motion, **39:9**  
waiver of objections, **39:3, 39:4**  
Waiver of objections, untimely  
response, motion to compel  
production of documents and  
things, **39:3, 39:4**

**PROPOUNDING ADDITIONAL  
INTERROGATORIES**

Interrogatory motions. See index  
heading INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY MOTIONS

**PROTECTIVE ORDERS**

Admission request motions. See  
index heading ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS  
Depositions. See index heading  
DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
MOTIONS

**PROTECTIVE ORDERS  
—Cont’d**

Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS  
Interrogatory motions. See index  
heading INTERROGATORIES AND  
INTERROGATORY MOTIONS  
Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS  
Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

**PSEUDONYMS**

Guardian ad litem, motion to  
appoint, **21:1.50**

**PUNITIVE DAMAGE CASES,  
DISCOVERY MOTIONS IN**

Generally, **43:1 to 43:19**  
Affidavits required, **43:5**  
Authority for motion, **43:3 to 43:7**  
Basis for opposition, **43:7**  
Bifurcation, **43:8, 43:17**  
Construction with federal laws,  
**43:10**  
Discretion of court to conduct  
hearing, **43:6**  
Exclusion, motion for, **43:16**  
Federal laws, construction with,  
**43:10**  
Financial condition, protective  
order, **43:2**  
Financial statements, **43:18**  
Grounds for motion, **43:3 to 43:7**  
Judicial authority, scope of, **43:12**  
Key procedural requirements,  
**43:5, 43:6**  
Motion to exclude, **43:16**  
Opposition, basis for, **43:7**  
Prima facie evidence, **43:14**  
Probability of prevailing on claim,  
**43:15**  
Profits and financial condition,  
protective order, **43:2**  
Protective orders, **43:2, 43:13**  
Purpose, **43:9**

## INDEX

### **PUNITIVE DAMAGE CASES, DISCOVERY MOTIONS IN —Cont'd**

Review, **43:19**  
Scope of judicial authority, **43:12**  
Timing, **43:11**  
Tort actions, **43:1**

### **PUNITIVE DAMAGES**

Amendment of pleadings. See  
index heading **AMENDMENT OF  
PLEADINGS**  
Discovery motions. See index  
heading **PUNITIVE DAMAGE  
CASES, DISCOVERY MOTIONS IN**

### **QUASHAL OF SERVICE**

Summons. See index heading **SER-  
VICE OF SUMMONS, MOTION TO  
QUASH**

### **QUASHING SUBPOENA**

Depositions. See index heading  
**DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
MOTIONS**

### **REASONABLE TIME AND DELAY**

Relief from order of judgment.  
See index heading **RELIEF  
FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT,  
MOTION FOR**

### **RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS**

Generally, **25:1 to 25:38**  
Amended complaint, **25:8, 25:22**  
Amended pleadings  
motion made within time for,  
reclassification of case  
from unlimited to limited, **25:3**  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:17, 25:18, 25:20**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:4, 25:6**  
Amount in controversy, **25:33**  
Amount of reclassification fee, **25:28**  
Appeal, **25:37, 25:38**  
Appellate review, **25:38**

### **RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS—Cont'd**

Authority for motion  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:17, 25:18**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:3, 25:4**  
Authority of trial court's, **25:35**  
Basis for opposition, **25:31**  
Basis for opposition, reclassifica-  
tion of case from unlimited to  
limited, **25:15**  
Civil cases, actions treated as  
limited, reclassification of  
case from unlimited to  
limited, **25:2**  
Clerk, reclassification by, **25:22, 25:23**  
Court's own motion, **25:9, 25:24**  
Cross-complaint, filing compels  
reclassification, **25:23**  
Denial of motion, review of, **25:14, 25:30**  
Effect of judgment or demand  
exceeding limited case juris-  
diction, reclassification of  
case from unlimited to  
limited, **25:7**  
Effect of reclassification, **25:13, 25:29**  
Fees  
payment of, **25:36**  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:27, 25:28**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:12**  
Grounds for motion  
case law, recent, **25:32**  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:19 to 25:21**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:5 to 25:7**  
Incorrect judicial classification  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:19**

**RECLASSIFICATION**

**MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Incorrect judicial classification  
—Cont’d  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:5**

Initial pleading, motion made  
within time to amend, reclas-  
sification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:3**

Judgment or demand exceeding  
limited case jurisdiction,  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:21**

Judicial council rules  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:26**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:11**

Key procedural requirements  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:26**  
**to 25:28**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:11**,  
**25:12**

Limited case jurisdiction, effect of  
judgment or demand exceed-  
ing, reclassification of case  
from unlimited to limited,  
**25:7**

Limited to unlimited, reclassifica-  
tion of case from  
generally, **25:16 to 25:23**, **25:25**  
**to 25:29**  
amended complaint, filing  
compels reclassification,  
**25:22**  
amended pleading, **25:17**,  
**25:18**, **25:20**  
amount of reclassification fee,  
**25:28**  
authority for motion, **25:17**,  
**25:18**  
clerk, reclassification by, **25:22**,  
**25:23**  
cross-complaint, filing compels  
reclassification, **25:23**  
effect of reclassification, **25:29**  
fees, **25:27**, **25:28**

**RECLASSIFICATION**

**MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Limited to unlimited, reclassifica-  
tion of case from—Cont’d  
grounds for motion, **25:19 to**  
**25:21**  
incorrect judicial classification,  
**25:19**  
judgment or demand exceeding  
limited case jurisdiction,  
**25:21**  
judicial council rules, **25:26**  
key procedural requirements,  
**25:26 to 25:28**  
payment of reclassification fees  
required, **25:27**  
procedural requirements, **25:26**  
**to 25:28**  
stipulation for reclassification,  
**25:25**  
unlimited cases, actions treated  
as, **25:16**

Opposition, basis for, **25:15**, **25:31**

Payment of fees, **25:27**, **25:36**

Procedural requirements  
reclassification of case from  
limited to unlimited, **25:26**  
**to 25:28**  
reclassification of case from  
unlimited to limited, **25:11**,  
**25:12**

Procedure, **25:34**

Review of grant or denial of  
motion, **25:14**, **25:30**

Stipulation for reclassification,  
**25:10**, **25:25**

Time to bring writ, **25:37**

Trial court’s authority, **25:35**

Unlimited, reclassification of case  
from limited to, **25:16 to**  
**25:23**

Unlimited to limited, reclassifica-  
tion of case from  
generally, **25:1 to 25:15**  
actions treated as limited civil  
cases, **25:2**  
amended complaint, filing  
compels reclassification,  
reclassification by clerk,  
**25:8**  
amended pleadings, **25:4**, **25:6**

**RECLASSIFICATION**

**MOTIONS—Cont’d**

- Unlimited to limited, reclassification of case from—Cont’d
  - amendment of initial pleading, motion made within time for, **25:3**
  - authority for motion, **25:3, 25:4**
  - basis for opposition, **25:15**
  - civil cases, actions treated as limited, **25:2**
  - court’s own motion, **25:9**
  - denial of motion, review of, **25:14**
  - effect of judgment or demand exceeding limited case jurisdiction, **25:7**
  - effect of reclassification, **25:13**
  - fees, **25:12**
  - grounds for motion, **25:5 to 25:7**
  - incorrect judicial classification, **25:5**
  - initial pleading, motion made within time to amend, **25:3**
  - judicial council rules, **25:11**
  - key procedural requirements, **25:11, 25:12**
  - limited case jurisdiction, effect of judgment or demand exceeding, **25:7**
  - opposition, basis for, **25:15**
  - procedural requirements, **25:12**
  - reclassification by clerk where filing of amended complaint compels reclassification, **25:8**
  - review of grant or denial of motion, **25:14**
  - stipulation for reclassification, **25:10**

**RECONSIDERATION MOTION**

See index heading **RECONSIDERATION OR RENEWAL, MOTION FOR**

**RECONSIDERATION OR RENEWAL, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **4:1 to 4:29**

Any party, motion for reconsideration by, **4:2**

**RECONSIDERATION OR RENEWAL, MOTION FOR**

**—Cont’d**

- Appellate decisions, Quest and Kerns, **4:20**
- Appellate review of § 1008 reconsideration, **4:28**
- Authority for motion, **4:1 to 4:6**
- Authorized sanctions, **4:9**
- Basis for opposition, **4:10**
- Comparison, inherent power to change decision, **4:29**
- Comparison with Section 473, **4:22**
- Constitutional grounds, Section 1008 limited on, **4:12**
- Court, motion by, **4:5, 4:6**
- Court’s inherent authority, **4:6**
- Court’s inherent power, **4:20**
- “Denial,” **4:24**
- Denial of motion not separately appealable, **4:10A**
- Different facts, **4:13 to 4:15**
- Different judge, reconsideration by, **4:23**
- Different law, **4:16, 4:17**
- “Diligence” requirement for new or different facts, **4:14, 4:15**
- “Diligence” requirement for new or different law, **4:17**
- Dismissal, setting aside. See index heading **SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR**
- Entry of judgment, **4:27**
- “Grant and reaffirm,” **4:24**
- Grounds, **4:22**
- Inherent authority of court, **4:6**
- Inherent power of court, **4:20**
- Inherent power to change decision, **4:29**
- “Intermediate” jurisdictional analysis, **4:20**
- Judgment, timing and entry of, **4:27**
- Jurisdiction prior to 1992 amendment, **4:18**
- Jurisdictional aspect of § 1008, **4:18 to 4:22**
- Kerns, overview of appellate decisions, **4:20**

**RECONSIDERATION OR  
RENEWAL, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Key procedural requirements, **4:7**  
 Limited on constitutional grounds,  
     § 1008, **4:12**  
 New or different facts, **4:13 to**  
     **4:15**  
 New or different law, **4:16, 4:17**  
 Opposition, basis for, **4:10**  
 Order denying motion not  
     separately appealable, **4:10A**  
 Overview of appellate decisions,  
     Quest and Kerns, **4:20**  
 Prior motion, motion for renewal  
     by party who originally made  
     motion, **4:3, 4:4**  
 Prior to 1992 amendment, **4:14,**  
     **4:18**  
 Procedural aspects of § 1008, **4:23**  
     **to 4:27**  
 Quest, overview of appellate deci-  
     sions, **4:20**  
 Sanctions, authorized, **4:9**  
 Scott, “statutory reform”  
     jurisdictional analysis, **4:21**  
 Section 1008  
     appellate review of reconsidera-  
         tion, **4:28**  
     jurisdiction and court’s inherent  
         power, **4:20**  
     jurisdictional aspect of, **4:18 to**  
         **4:22**  
     limited on constitutional  
         grounds, **4:12**  
     procedural aspects of, **4:23 to**  
         **4:27**  
 Section 473, comparison with,  
     **4:22**  
 Setting aside dismissal. See index  
     heading **SETTING ASIDE DIS-**  
         **MISSAL, MOTION FOR**  
 Setting aside subsequent order, **4:4**  
 “Statutory reform” jurisdictional  
     analysis, Scott, **4:21**  
 Subsequent order, setting aside,  
     **4:4**  
 Subsequent to 1992 amendment  
     diligence, **4:15**  
     jurisdiction, **4:19 to 4:22**

**RECONSIDERATION OR  
RENEWAL, MOTION FOR  
—Cont’d**

Subsequent to 1992 amendment  
     —Cont’d  
         timeliness, **4:26, 4:27**  
 Summary judgment. See index  
     heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT**  
         OR **ADJUDICATION**  
 Time or timing  
     and entry of judgment, **4:27**  
     timeliness of reconsideration,  
         **4:25 to 4:27**  
     timing of motion, **4:8**

**RECORDS OF COURT**

Sealing. See index heading **SEAL-**  
     **ING COURT RECORDS, MOTION**  
     **FOR**

**REFEREES**

Discovery motions. See index  
     heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

**REJECTION OF OFFERS**

Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**“RELATION BACK” OF  
AMENDED COMPLAINT**

Amendment of pleadings. See  
     index heading **AMENDMENT OF**  
     **PLEADINGS**

**RELIEF**

Admission request motions. See  
     index heading **ADMISSION**  
     **REQUEST MOTIONS**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **7:1 to 7:69**  
 Abuse of discretion standard,  
     appellate review, **7:65**  
 “Accompanied by” copy of  
     answer, Code Civ. Proc.  
     § 473, **7:53**  
 Amendments  
     1991 amendments, below  
     1992 amendments, adding “dis-  
         missal,” **7:28**  
 Appellate review  
     generally, **7:63 to 7:67**



**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Appellate review—Cont'd  
 abuse of discretion standard,  
     **7:65**  
     jurisdictional errors, **7:67**  
     meritorious defense, **7:63**  
     meritorious defense requirement  
       abolished, **7:64**  
     post-1981 review, **7:64 to 7:67**  
     pre-1981 review, **7:63**  
     trial on the merits, **7:66**  
 Attorney affidavit provision,  
     mandatory provisions, **7:32**  
 Attorney causation requirement,  
     mandatory provisions, **7:33**  
     **to 7:35**  
 Attorney's mistake, inadvertence,  
     surprise or excusable neglect  
     generally, **7:1 to 7:8**  
     authority for motion, **7:1, 7:2**  
     common cases, **7:7**  
     comparison of procedural  
       requirements in real prop-  
       erty cases, **7:4**  
     discretionary provisions, **7:1**  
     fees, costs and penalties, **7:6**  
     key procedural requirements,  
       **7:3, 7:4**  
     mandatory provisions, **7:2**  
     opposition, basis for, **7:8**  
     timing of motion under  
       § 473(b), **7:5**  
 Authority for motion  
     attorney's mistake,  
       inadvertence, surprise or  
       excusable neglect, **7:1, 7:2**  
     improper venue, **7:14**  
     motion for setting aside default  
       judgment, **7:9**  
 Burden of establishing excusable  
     neglect, **7:30**  
 Case law, recent, **7:20**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 473  
     "accompanied by" copy of  
       answer, **7:53**  
     comparison of mistake to posi-  
       tive misconduct by  
       attorney, **7:51**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Code Civ. Proc. § 473—Cont'd  
 discovery matters, relation to,  
     **7:62**  
 discretion of trial court, **7:60**  
 dismissals, applied to different  
     types of, **7:42 to 7:49**  
 improper venue, **7:18**  
 limitation on filing, **7:54 to 7:59**  
 mistake, reasonableness of,  
     **7:50, 7:51**  
 prejudice to defendant, **7:61**  
 reasonable time and delay  
     excuse, **7:55**  
 reasonable time and lack of  
     prejudice to plaintiff, **7:56**  
 reasonable time and substantial  
     justification for delay, **7:57**  
 reasonableness of mistake,  
     **7:50, 7:51**  
 relief for failure to meet  
     procedural time limit, **7:58**  
 six-month limitation on filing,  
     **7:54 to 7:59**  
 substantial compliance with  
     § 473, **7:52 to 7:62**  
 substantive and procedural  
     aspects of, **7:50 to 7:62**  
 two-year limitations period of  
     § 473.5, **7:59**  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 473.5. Setting  
     aside default judgment,  
     motion for, below  
 Code Civ. Proc. § 585.5(b).  
     Improper venue, below  
 Common cases, attorney's  
     mistake, inadvertence,  
     surprise or excusable neglect,  
     **7:7**  
 Comparisons  
     dismissal after granting sum-  
       mary judgment, **7:49**  
     mistake to positive misconduct  
       by attorney, Code Civ.  
       Proc. § 473, **7:51**  
     procedural requirements in real  
       property cases, attorney's  
       mistake, inadvertence,

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Comparisons—Cont'd  
surprise or excusable  
neglect, **7:4**

Costs. Fees, costs and penalties,  
below

Default judgments, application  
only to, pre-amendment  
statutory provisions, **7:24**

Defective notice [Code Civ. Proc.  
§ 473.5], motion to set aside  
default judgment, **7:9 to 7:13**

Defense award at arbitration,  
§ 473 and, **7:47**

Direct and collateral attacks on  
default judgments, Molen  
decision, **7:69**

Discovery matters, relation to,  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:62**

Discretion of trial court, Code Civ.  
Proc. § 473, **7:60**

Discretionary dismissal statutes,  
§ 473 and, **7:43**

Discretionary provisions, **7:1,**  
**7:29, 7:30**

Dismissals  
“against” client, mandatory  
provisions, **7:37**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473 applied  
to different types of, **7:42**  
**to 7:49**  
1992 amendments, adding “dis-  
missal,” **7:28**  
Section 473 applied to different  
types of, **7:42 to 7:49**

Distinction of type of relief  
requested, mandatory provi-  
sions, **7:40**

Entered by “the clerk,” mandatory  
provisions, **7:41**

Equitable basis for, **7:68**

Ethical obligation to warn of  
default, improper venue, **7:19**

Exception for attorney’s extreme  
misconduct, mandatory pro-  
visions, **7:39**

Excusable neglect  
burden of establishing, **7:30**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Excusable neglect—Cont'd  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473, improper  
venue, **7:18**  
pre-amendment statutory provi-  
sions, **7:21**

Extreme misconduct of attorney,  
exception for, mandatory  
provisions, **7:39**

Failure to comply with statute of  
limitations, § 473 and, **7:48,**  
**7:49**

Failure to serve, § 473 and, **7:44**

Fees, costs and penalties  
attorney’s mistake,  
inadvertence, surprise or  
excusable neglect, **7:6**  
improper venue, **7:17**  
motion for setting aside default  
judgment, **7:12**

Improper venue  
generally, **7:14 to 7:19**  
authority for motion, **7:14**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:18**  
ethical obligation to warn of  
default, **7:19**  
excusable neglect, Code Civ.  
Proc. § 473, **7:18**  
fees, costs and penalties, **7:17**  
key procedural requirements,  
**7:16**  
timing of motion, **7:15**

Insurer mistake, mandatory provi-  
sions, **7:34**

Jurisdictional errors, appellate  
review, **7:67**

Key procedural requirements  
attorney’s mistake,  
inadvertence, surprise or  
excusable neglect, **7:3, 7:4**  
improper venue, **7:16**  
motion for setting aside default  
judgment, **7:11**

Legislative intent to limit relief  
available to attorneys, 1991  
amendments, **7:27**

Limitation on filing, Code Civ.  
Proc. § 473, **7:54 to 7:59**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Mandatory provisions  
generally, **7:31 to 7:41**  
attorney affidavit provision,  
**7:32**  
attorney causation requirement,  
**7:33 to 7:35**  
attorney's mistake,  
inadvertence, surprise or  
excusable neglect, **7:2**  
dismissal must be "against"  
client, **7:37**  
distinction of type of relief  
requested, **7:40**  
entered by "the clerk," **7:41**  
exception for attorney's  
extreme misconduct, **7:39**  
extreme misconduct of attorney,  
exception for, **7:39**  
insurer mistake, **7:34**  
no excusable neglect showing  
required, **7:36 to 7:41**  
open invitation to correct all  
professional mistakes, **7:38**  
paralegal error attributed to  
attorney, **7:35**  
relief provision, pre-amendment  
statutory provisions, **7:23**  
Meritorious defense, appellate  
review, **7:63, 7:64**  
Mistake, reasonableness of, Code  
Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:50, 7:51**  
Molen decision, **7:69**  
1991 amendments  
generally, **7:25 to 7:27**  
legislative intent to limit relief  
available to attorneys, **7:27**  
relief from underlying default,  
**7:26**  
timeliness requirement, **7:25**  
1992 amendments, adding "dis-  
missal," **7:28**  
No excusable neglect showing  
required, mandatory provi-  
sions, **7:36 to 7:41**  
Open invitation to correct all  
professional mistakes,  
mandatory provisions, **7:38**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

Opposition, basis for  
attorney's mistake,  
inadvertence, surprise or  
excusable neglect, **7:8**  
motion for setting aside default  
judgment, **7:13**  
Paralegal error attributed to  
attorney, mandatory provi-  
sions, **7:35**  
Penalties. Fees, costs and penal-  
ties, above  
Post-1981 review, **7:64 to 7:67**  
Pre-1981 review, **7:63**  
Pre-amendment statutory provi-  
sions  
generally, **7:21 to 7:24**  
default judgments, application  
only to, **7:24**  
excusable neglect, **7:21**  
mandatory relief provision, **7:23**  
timeliness requirements, **7:22**  
Prejudice to defendant, Code Civ.  
Proc. § 473, **7:61**  
Reasonable time and delay  
excuse, Code Civ. Proc. § 473,  
**7:55**  
lack of prejudice to plaintiff,  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473,  
**7:56**  
substantial justification for  
delay, Code Civ. Proc.  
§ 473, **7:57**  
Reasonableness of mistake, Code  
Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:50, 7:51**  
Relief for failure to meet  
procedural time limit, Code  
Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:58**  
Section 473 applied to different  
types of dismissals, **7:42 to**  
**7:49**  
Setting aside default judgment,  
motion for  
generally, **7:9 to 7:13**  
authority for motion, **7:9**  
fees, costs and penalties, **7:12**  
key procedural requirements,  
**7:11**  
opposition, basis for, **7:13**

**RELIEF FROM ORDER OF  
JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR  
—Cont'd**

- Setting aside default judgment,  
motion for—Cont'd  
timing of motion, **7:10**
- Six-month limitation on filing,  
Code Civ. Proc. § 473, **7:54  
to 7:59**
- Statute of limitations, failure to  
comply with, § 473 and,  
**7:48, 7:49**
- Substantial compliance with  
§ 473, **7:52 to 7:62**
- Substantive and procedural  
aspects of, Code Civ. Proc.  
§ 473, **7:50 to 7:62**
- Summary judgment, § 473 and,  
**7:46**
- Timeliness requirements  
1991 amendments, **7:25**  
pre-amendment statutory provi-  
sions, **7:22**
- Timing of motion  
improper venue, **7:15**  
motion for setting aside default  
judgment, **7:10**  
under § 473(b), attorney's  
mistake, inadvertence,  
surprise or excusable  
neglect, **7:5**
- Trial on the merits, appellate  
review, **7:66**
- Two-year limitations period of  
§ 473.5, **7:59**
- Underlying default, 1991 amend-  
ments, **7:26**
- Venue. Improper venue, above
- Voluntary dismissal, § 473 and,  
**7:45**

**RENEWAL MOTION**

- See index heading RECONSIDERA-  
TION OR RENEWAL, MOTION FOR

**RENEWAL OF JUDGMENTS**

- See index heading JUDGMENTS

**REOPENING DISCOVERY**

- Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS

**REQUESTS**

- Admission requests. See index  
heading ADMISSION REQUEST  
MOTIONS
- Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

**REQUIRED STATEMENT OF  
COMPLIANCE**

- Production request motions. See  
index heading PRODUCTION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

**RESPONSES**

- Discovery motions. See index  
heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS
- Mental examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Physical examination. See index  
heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Time. See index heading DEPOSI-  
TIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS

**RESTRICTIONS**

- Time. See index topic TIME AND  
TIMING

**REVIEW**

- Arbitration award. See index  
heading ARBITRATION AWARD,  
PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT  
OR VACATE
- Writ applications. See index head-  
ing WRIT APPLICATIONS

**RFAS**

- See index heading ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS

**SANCTIONS**

- Generally, **52:1 to 52:71**
- Admission request motions. See  
index heading ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS
- Appellate review, **52:39**
- Arbitration, fees and costs, failure  
to pay, breach, **53:30A**
- Attorney fees, **52:30 to 52:32,  
52:68**

## INDEX

### **SANCTIONS—Cont'd**

Authority for motion, **52:1, 52:5, 52:6, 52:12, 52:21, 52:22, 52:24**  
Authorized sanctions, **52:10, 52:14**  
Bad faith requirement, subjective, **52:33, 52:34**  
Basis for opposition, motion based on non-compliance with rules of court or local rule, **52:25**  
Cal. Rules Of Court, Rule 227, local rules, **52:67, 52:68**  
Certification requirement, **52:48**  
Challenges to trial management orders, standard of review for, “fast track” rules, **52:65**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 128.5  
generally, **52:1 to 52:4, 52:26 to 52:39**  
appellate review, **52:39**  
attorney fees “incurred by another party,” **52:30 to 52:32**  
authority for motion, **52:1**  
bad faith requirement, subjective, **52:33, 52:34**  
court’s discretion, **52:37, 52:38**  
damages, punitive, **52:4**  
definitions, **52:2**  
discretion of court, **52:37, 52:38**  
due process, **52:36**  
effective dates, **52:2, 52:29**  
“incurred by another party,” attorney fees, **52:30 to 52:32**  
interpreting bad faith, **52:34**  
key procedural requirements, **52:3**  
“malicious defense,” **52:35**  
order imposing sanctions, discretion of court, **52:38**  
origin, **52:28, 52:29**  
prior to 1981 enactment of § 128.5, **52:27**  
pro per attorney, attorney fees “incurred by another party,” **52:31**  
punitive damages, **52:4**  
purpose, **52:28, 52:29**

### **SANCTIONS—Cont'd**

Code Civ. Proc. § 128.5—Cont’d  
subjective bad faith requirement, **52:33, 52:34**  
trial court, sanctions not payable to, **52:32**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 128.7  
generally, **52:5 to 52:11, 52:40 to 52:59**  
authority for motion, **52:5, 52:6**  
authorized sanctions and limitations, **52:10**  
certification requirement, **52:48**  
comparisons, **52:53, 52:55, 52:58, 52:59**  
continuing jurisdiction, **52:44**  
court-initiated sanctions and safe harbor provision, **52:52**  
damages, punitive, **52:11**  
delay of motion until after case conclusion or dispositive ruling on pleading, **52:57, 52:58**  
due diligence requirement, **52:56 to 52:59**  
effective date, **52:9**  
Federal Rule 11, § 128.7 and, **52:47**  
general provisions, **52:43, 52:44**  
grounds for motion, **52:7**  
historical background, **52:42**  
jurisdiction, continuing, **52:44**  
key procedural requirements, **52:8, 52:9**  
limitations, authorized, **52:10**  
motion by party or court, **52:49**  
nature of § 128.7 sanctions, **52:50**  
notice requirements, **52:46, 52:54, 52:55**  
punitive damages, **52:11**  
risk to moving party, **52:6**  
“safe-harbor” provision, **52:51 to 52:54**  
sanctions, authorized, **52:10**  
Section 128.5, relation to, **52:41 to 52:47**

**SANCTIONS—Cont’d**

Code Civ. Proc. § 128.7—Cont’d  
substantive relationship to  
§ 128.5, **52:45**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 575, **52:64**,  
**52:69, 52:70**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 177.5, motion  
based on non-compliance  
with order, **52:21 to 52:23**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 575.2, motion  
based on non-compliance  
with rules of court or local  
rule, **52:24, 52:25**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 2023.030,  
discovery, **52:12**  
Comparisons, **52:23, 52:53**,  
**52:55, 52:58, 52:59**  
Compelling discovery, unsuccess-  
ful motion for, **52:15, 52:16**  
Continuing jurisdiction, **52:44**  
Court order violation, Code Civ.  
Proc. § 1775, **52:60**  
Court rules of court, motion based  
on non-compliance with,  
**52:24, 52:25**  
Court-initiated sanctions and safe  
harbor provision, **52:52**  
Court’s discretion, **52:37, 52:38**  
Damages, punitive, **52:4, 52:11**  
December, 1994, cases filed after.  
Code Civ. Proc. § 128.7,  
above  
Definitions, **52:2, 52:13, 52:14**  
Delay of motion until after case  
conclusion or dispositive rul-  
ing on pleading, **52:57, 52:58**  
Discovery  
generally, **52:71**  
authorized, **36:60, 36:63, 36:67**  
misuse of discovery process,  
**52:13, 52:14**  
orders, motion based on non-  
compliance with order  
compared with, **52:23**  
protective orders, **36:60**  
reopening after arbitration  
award, reopening  
discovery, **36:49**  
statutes. Discovery statutes,  
below  
subpoena motions, **36:63, 36:67**

**SANCTIONS—Cont’d**

Discretion of court, **52:37, 52:38**  
Dismissals, **52:62 to 52:64**  
Disobeying discovery order, **52:17**  
Due diligence requirement, **52:56**  
to **52:59**  
Due process, **52:36**  
Effective dates, **52:2, 52:9, 52:29**  
Evidentiary sanctions, discovery,  
**52:19**  
Expert witnesses. See index head-  
ing EXPERT WITNESSES AND  
EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS  
“Fast track” rules  
generally, **52:61 to 52:65**  
challenges to trial management  
orders, standard of review  
for, **52:65**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 575, impact  
on fast track dismissals,  
**52:64**  
dismissal sanctions, **52:62 to**  
**52:64**  
dismissals, limitations under  
fast track, **52:63, 52:64**  
general authority, Gov. Code  
§ 68608(b), **52:61**  
Gov. Code § 68608(b), **52:61**  
impact of Code Civ. Proc. § 575  
on fast track dismissals,  
**52:64**  
limitations on dismissals under  
fast track, **52:63, 52:64**  
review for challenges to trial  
management orders, stan-  
dard of, **52:65**  
standard of review for chal-  
lenges to trial management  
orders, **52:65**  
trial management orders, stan-  
dard of review for chal-  
lenges to, **52:65**  
Federal Rule 11, § 128.7 and,  
**52:47**  
General authority for motion,  
**52:12, 52:61**  
General provisions, **52:43, 52:44**  
Gov. Code § 68608(b), “fast  
track” rules, **52:61**  
Grounds for motion, **52:7, 52:13**  
to **52:17**

## INDEX

### **SANCTIONS—Cont'd**

- Historical background, **52:42**
- Impact of Code Civ. Proc. § 575 on fast track dismissals, **52:64**
- “Incurred by another party,” attorney fees, **52:30 to 52:32**
- Interpreting bad faith, **52:34**
- Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS
- Issue or evidentiary sanctions, discovery, **52:19**
- Jurisdiction, continuing, **52:44**
- Key procedural requirements, **52:3, 52:8, 52:9, 52:18 to 52:20**
- Key procedural requirements, non-compliance with order, motion based on, **52:22**
- Limitations
  - attorney’s fees under rule 227, local rules, **52:68**
  - authorized, **52:10**
  - dismissals under fast track, **52:63, 52:64**
- Local rules
  - generally, **52:67 to 52:70**
  - attorney’s fees under rule 227, limitation on, **52:68**
  - Cal. Rules Of Court, Rule 227, **52:67, 52:68**
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 575, **52:69, 52:70**
  - limitation on attorney’s fees under rule 227, **52:68**
  - misconduct of counsel cannot impact client’s case or defense, **52:70**
  - motion based on non-compliance with, **52:24, 52:25**
- “Malicious defense,” **52:35**
- Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Misconduct of counsel cannot impact client’s case or defense, local rules, **52:70**
- Misuse of discovery process, defined, **52:13, 52:14**

### **SANCTIONS—Cont'd**

- Non-compliance with order, motion based on, **52:21 to 52:23**
- Notice requirements, **52:46, 52:54, 52:55**
- Opposition, **52:20, 52:25**
- Order imposing sanctions, discretion of court, **52:38**
- Orders, motion based on non-compliance with order compared with, discovery, **52:23**
- Origin, **52:28, 52:29**
- Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Prior to 1981 enactment of § 128.5, **52:27**
- Pro per attorney, attorney fees “incurred by another party,” **52:31**
- Protective order, unsuccessful motion for, discovery, **52:16**
- Punitive damages, **52:4, 52:11**
- Purpose, **52:28, 52:29**
- Review for challenges to trial management orders, standard of, “fast track” rules, **52:65**
- Risk to moving party, **52:6**
- Rules of court or local rule, motion based on non-compliance with, **52:24, 52:25**
- “Safe-harbor” provision, **52:51 to 52:54**
- Sanctions, authorized, **52:10**
- Section 128.5, relation to, **52:41 to 52:47**
- Separate statement requirement, discovery, **52:19**
- Standard of review for challenges to trial management orders, “fast track” rules, **52:65**
- Statutes
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 128.5, above
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 128.7, above
  - Code Civ. Proc. § 177.5, motion based on non-compliance with order, **52:21 to 52:23**
  - discovery statutes, above



**SANCTIONS—Cont’d**

- Subjective bad faith requirement, **52:33, 52:34**
- Substantive relationship to § 128.5, **52:45**
- Trial court, sanctions not payable to, **52:32**
- Trial management orders, standard of review for challenges to, “fast track” rules, **52:65**
- Unsuccessful motions, discovery, **52:15, 52:16**
- Violation of court order, Code Civ. Proc. § 1775, **52:60**

**SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **24:1 to 24:20**
- Appellate review of unsealing documents, **24:20**
- Applicability of rules, **24:3**
- Application and standards, **24:2, 24:3**
- Authorities required, **24:6**
- Authority for motion, **24:1**
- Basis for opposition, **24:13**
- Comparison of Family Code Section 214, **24:17**
- Custody of sealed records, **24:11**
- Declaration required, **24:6**
- Family Code Section 214, comparison of, **24:17**
- Findings required for sealing records, **24:5**
- Granting motion to seal record, procedures upon, **24:10, 24:11**
- Grounds for motion, **24:2 to 24:5**
- Judicial council rules regarding sealing court records generally, **24:16 to 24:18**
- Rule 8.46 governing reviewing courts, **24:18**
- Rules 2.550 and 2.551 governing trial courts, **24:16**
- Judicial examination of sealing court records, **24:15**
- Key procedural requirements, **24:6 to 24:9**
- Lodging required, **24:8**

**SEALING COURT RECORDS, MOTION FOR—Cont’d**

- Motion to unseal records, **24:12, 24:19, 24:20**
- Opposition, basis for, **24:13**
- Order, **24:10**
- Points and authorities and declaration required, **24:6**
- Presumption that court records will be open to public, **24:4, 24:14 to 24:18**
- Procedures upon granting motion to seal record, **24:10, 24:11**
- Public access presumed for court records, **24:4, 24:14 to 24:18**
- Redacted version of motion and other papers, filing, **24:9**
- Service of motion/application, **24:7**
- Standards, **24:2, 24:3**
- Typical grounds for motion, **24:2 to 24:5**
- Unseal records, motion to, **24:12, 24:19, 24:20**

**SECTION 639**

- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

**SECTION 998**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**

**SECTION 1008**

- Reconsideration. See index heading **RECONSIDERATION OR RENEWAL, MOTION FOR**

**SECTION 437C**

- Summary judgment. See index heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**

**SECTION 473 RELIEF**

- Setting aside dismissal. See index heading **SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR**

**SECURITY**

- Vexatious litigation. See index heading **VEXATIOUS LITIGANT MOTIONS**

## INDEX

### SEPARATE STATEMENT REQUIREMENT

- Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Depositions. See index heading DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION MOTIONS
- Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS
- Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS
- Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS
- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

- Generally, **15:1 to 15:17**
- Appealability, severed actions and, **15:15**
- Authority for motion, **15:1 to 15:12**
- Basis for opposition, **15:13**
- CC Section 3295, punitive damages, bifurcation under, **15:16, 15:17**
- Discretionary separation of issues generally, **15:7 to 15:10**
  - effect of prior trial of liability, **15:8**
  - purpose of prior trial of liability, **15:9**
- Section 598, timing of motion under, **15:10**
- timing of motion under Section 598, **15:10**
- Mandatory bifurcation in medical malpractice cases, **15:6**
- Medical malpractice cases, mandatory bifurcation in, **15:6**
- Opposition, basis for, **15:13**

### SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR—Cont'd

- Pending action, effect of preliminary trial on defense of other action pending, **15:4**
- Prior trial of issues of law, **15:12**
- Punitive damages, bifurcation, **15:11, 15:16, 15:17**
- Same jury, trying liability and punitive damages to, **15:17**
- Section 598, timing of motion under, **15:10**
- Severance of actions, generally, **15:14, 15:15**
- Special defenses, preliminary trial of
  - generally, **15:2 to 15:6**
  - effect of preliminary trial on defense of other action pending, **15:4**
  - effect of preliminary trial on special defenses, **15:3**
  - effect when plaintiffs successful in trial of special defenses, **15:5**
  - mandatory bifurcation in medical malpractice cases, **15:6**
  - medical malpractice cases, mandatory bifurcation in, **15:6**
  - pending action, effect of preliminary trial on defense of other action pending, **15:4**
- Timing of motion under Section 598, **15:10**

### SERVICE OF PROCESS

- See index heading PROCESS AND SERVICE OF PROCESS

### SERVICE OF SUMMONS, MOTION TO QUASH

- Generally, **26:1 to 26:17**
- Appellate review of motion to quash, **26:16, 26:17**
- Authority for motion, **26:1**
- Burden of proof of personal jurisdiction, **26:11, 26:12**
- Business office, substituted service, **26:4**

**SERVICE OF SUMMONS,  
MOTION TO QUASH  
—Cont’d**

- Challenging personal jurisdiction, waiver of right, **26:13 to 26:15**
- Comparison, discovery on jurisdictional issue, **26:15**
- Competent evidence, **26:12**
- Denial of motion to quash, **26:17**
- Discovery on jurisdictional issue, comparison, **26:15**
- Extension of time to plead after motion to quash, **26:10**
- Foreign countries, service on person outside country, **26:9**
- Foreign state, service on person outside state, **26:8**
- General appearance, waiver by, **26:14, 26:15**
- Jurisdictional issue, discovery, comparison, **26:15**
- Key procedural requirements, **26:2**
- Mail, service by, **26:6**
- Order denying motion to quash, **26:17**
- Personal jurisdiction
  - burden of proof of, **26:11, 26:12**
  - waiver of right to challenge, **26:13 to 26:15**
- Personal service, **26:3**
- Proper service, determination of, **26:3 to 26:9**
- Publication, service by, **26:7**
- “Reasonable diligence,”
  - substituted service when unable to deliver with, **26:5**
- Right to challenge personal jurisdiction, waiver of, **26:13 to 26:15**
- Substituted service, **26:4, 26:5**
- Time extension for pleading after motion to quash, **26:10**
- Timing, **26:2**
- Waiver of right to challenge personal jurisdiction, **26:13 to 26:15**

**SETTING ASIDE**

- Default judgment. See index heading **RELIEF FROM ORDER OF**

**SETTING ASIDE—Cont’d**

JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

- Dismissal. See index heading **SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR**

**SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL,  
MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **47:1 to 47:17**
- Authority for motion
  - new trial, motion for, **47:10**
  - reconsideration, motion for, **47:4**
  - section 473 relief, motion for, **47:1**
  - vacation of judgment, motion for, **47:7**
- Code Civ. Proc. § 473. Section 473 relief, below
- Common grounds for motion, **47:13**
- Discretionary dismissal statutes, relation to, **47:17**
- Grounds for motion, **47:13**
- Key procedural requirements
  - new trial, motion for, **47:12**
  - reconsideration, motion for, **47:6**
  - section 473 relief, motion for, **47:3**
  - vacation of judgment, motion for, **47:9**
- New trial, motion for
  - generally, **47:10 to 47:12, 47:15**
  - authority for motion, **47:10**
  - key procedural requirements, **47:12**
  - timing of motion, **47:11**
- Policy favoring trial on the merits, **47:14**
- Reconsideration, motion for
  - generally, **47:4 to 47:6**
  - authority for motion, **47:4**
  - key procedural requirements, **47:6**
  - timing of motion, **47:5**
- Section 473 relief, motion for
  - generally, **47:1 to 47:3, 47:16, 47:17**
  - authority for motion, **47:1**

**SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

- Section 473 relief, motion for  
—Cont'd
  - discretionary dismissal statutes,  
relation to, **47:17**
  - key procedural requirements,  
**47:3**
  - timing of motion, **47:2**
- Timing of motion
  - new trial, motion for, **47:11**
  - reconsideration, motion for,  
**47:5**
  - section 473 relief, motion for,  
**47:2**
  - vacation of judgment, motion  
for, **47:8**
- Trial on the merits, policy favor-  
ing, **47:14**
- Vacation of judgment, motion for  
generally, **47:7 to 47:9**
  - authority for motion, **47:7**
  - key procedural requirements,  
**47:9**
  - timing of motion, **47:8**

**SETTLEMENT**

- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**
- Enforcement. See index heading  
SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO  
ENFORCE

**SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO  
ENFORCE**

- Generally, **49:1 to 49:27**
- Agency principles, parties to stip-  
ulation, **49:15, 49:16**
- Agents, comparison of corporate  
parties and, **49:16**
- Agreement, all parties do not have  
to agree in same manner, oral  
settlement agreements, **49:21**
- Alternative means of enforcement,  
stipulated settlements, **49:7**
- Attorneys considered parties,  
**49:10 to 49:16**
- Authority for motion, **49:1**
- Basis for opposition, **49:4**
- Basis for sanctions, **49:3**
- “Before the court,” oral settle-  
ment agreements, **49:22 to**  
**49:24**

**SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO  
ENFORCE—Cont'd**

- Code Civ. Proc. § 664.6, stipulated  
settlements, **49:6**
- Comparison of corporate parties  
and agents, **49:16**
- Contract law, settlement agree-  
ments governed by, **49:25**
- Corporate parties and agents,  
comparison of, **49:16**
- Current rule, Code Civ. Proc.  
§ 664.6, stipulated settle-  
ments, **49:6**
- Direct participation of party  
required, Johnson, **49:12**
- Dismissal, retention by court of  
jurisdiction to enforce agree-  
ment after, oral settlement  
agreements, **49:24**
- Exception to Levy rule, insured’s  
consent required when policy  
gives approval right, parties  
to stipulation, **49:14**
- Grounds for motion, **49:2**
- History of settlement enforcement  
procedures, stipulated settle-  
ments, **49:5**
- Insurance counsel, Levy not  
applicable to, parties to stipu-  
lation, **49:13**
- Insured’s consent required when  
policy gives approval right,  
exception to Levy rule,, par-  
ties to stipulation, **49:14**
- Johnson rule
  - direct participation of party  
required, **49:12**
  - party’s participation required,  
oral settlement agreements,  
**49:20, 49:21**
- Jurisdiction, court’s retention to  
enforce agreement after dis-  
missal, oral settlement agree-  
ments, **49:24**
- Jurisdictional issues, stipulated  
settlements, **49:8**
- Levy decision, prior to, parties to  
stipulation, **49:10 to 49:16**
- Mediator, proceedings before, oral  
settlement agreements, **49:23**

**SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO  
ENFORCE—Cont’d**

1995 Levy decision, prior to, parties to stipulation, **49:10 to 49:16**  
 Opposing stipulated judgments, **49:26**  
 Opposition, basis for, **49:4**  
 Oral settlement agreements  
     generally, **49:20 to 49:24**  
     agreement, all parties do not have to agree in same manner, **49:21**  
     “before the court,” **49:22 to 49:24**  
     dismissal, retention by court of jurisdiction to enforce agreement after, **49:24**  
     Johnson, party’s participation required, **49:20, 49:21**  
     jurisdiction, court’s retention to enforce agreement after dismissal, **49:24**  
     mediator, proceedings before, **49:23**  
     party’s participation required, Johnson, **49:20, 49:21**  
     referee or mediator, proceedings before, **49:23**  
     retention by court of jurisdiction to enforce agreement after dismissal, **49:24**  
 “Parties” to stipulation  
     generally, **49:9 to 49:19**  
     agency principles, **49:15, 49:16**  
     agents, comparison of corporate parties and, **49:16**  
     attorneys considered parties, **49:10 to 49:16**  
     comparison of corporate parties and agents, **49:16**  
     corporate parties and agents, comparison of, **49:16**  
     direct participation of party required, Johnson, **49:12**  
     exception to Levy rule, insured’s consent required when policy gives approval right, **49:14**  
     insurance counsel, Levy not applicable to, **49:13**

**SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO  
ENFORCE—Cont’d**

“Parties” to stipulation—Cont’d  
     insured’s consent required when policy gives approval right, exception to Levy rule, **49:14**  
     Johnson, direct participation of party required, **49:12**  
     Levy decision, prior to, **49:10 to 49:16**  
     1995 Levy decision, prior to, **49:10 to 49:16**  
     “pending litigation” requirement, **49:17, 49:18**  
     prior to 1995 Levy decision, **49:10 to 49:16**  
     private dispute resolution, settlements arising from, **49:18**  
     signatures by all parties, **49:19**  
 Party’s participation required, Johnson, oral settlement agreements, **49:20, 49:21**  
 Pending litigation requirement, parties to stipulation, **49:17, 49:18**  
 Prior to 1995 Levy decision, parties to stipulation, **49:10 to 49:16**  
 Private dispute resolution, settlements arising from, parties to stipulation, **49:18**  
 Referee or mediator, proceedings before, oral settlement agreements, **49:23**  
 Retention by court of jurisdiction to enforce agreement after dismissal, oral settlement agreements, **49:24**  
 Review of statutory settlement agreements, standard of, **49:27**  
 Sanctions, **49:3**  
 Signatures by all parties, **49:19**  
 Standard of review of statutory settlement agreements, **49:27**  
 Statutory settlement agreements, standard of review of, **49:27**  
 Stipulated judgments, opposing, **49:26**

## INDEX

### SETTLEMENT, MOTION TO ENFORCE—Cont'd

- Stipulated settlements
  - generally, **49:5 to 49:8**
  - alternative means of enforcement, **49:7**
- Code Civ. Proc. § 664.6, **49:6**
- current rule, Code Civ. Proc. § 664.6, **49:6**
- history of settlement enforcement procedures, **49:5**
- jurisdictional issues, **49:8**
- “parties” to stipulation, **49:9 to 49:19**
- Unnecessary delay as basis for sanction, **49:3**

### SEVERED ACTIONS

- See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

### SHORTENING OF TIME

- See index heading TIME FOR SERVICE OF PAPERS, MOTION FOR SHORTENING

### SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE

- Generally, **34:1 to 34:66**
- Acts subject to anti-SLAPP statute, **34:3**
- Admissible evidence, requirement of, **34:53**
- Amendment of complaint following grant of motion, special motion to strike, **34:24**
- Appeal, attorney fees on, **34:60**
- Appealability, **34:9**
- Appellate review of § 425.16 motions, **34:65, 34:66**
- “Arising from” an “act in furtherance of” a person’s right, construction, **34:33 to 34:37**
- Attorney’s fees and costs, **34:11, 34:55 to 34:63**
- Authority for motion, **34:1**
- Automatic stay on appeal, **34:66**
- Basis for opposition, **34:12**
- Basis of court’s determination on motion to strike, **34:4**
- Broad construction, special motion to strike, **34:15**

### SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE—Cont'd

- Burdens of proof under SLAPP statute, special motion to strike, **34:18 to 34:20**
- Certain enforcement actions, applicability to, construction, **34:38**
- Code Civ. Proc. § 425.16. Special motion to strike, Code Civ. Proc. § 425.16, below
- Comparisons
  - commercial speech and public interest, construction, **34:44**
- Computerexpress case, no application of SLAPP statute, special motion to strike, **34:30**
- cross-complaints, construction, **34:41**
- no need to demonstrate chilling effect, special motion to strike, **34:20**
- no voluntary dismissal of appeal, **34:59**
- Construction of phrases in statute generally, **34:31 to 34:51**
  - “arising from” an “act in furtherance of” a person’s right, **34:33 to 34:37**
- certain enforcement actions, applicability to, **34:38**
- comparison of commercial speech and public interest, **34:44**
- comparison of cross-complaints, **34:41**
- cross-complaints compared, **34:41**
- Damon, disagreeing with, **34:51**
- exemption of causes of action under § 425.17, **34:43**
- “gravamen” of cause of action is critical rather than its nature, **34:42**
- illegal actions of person, **34:36**
- legal malpractice cause of action, striking, **34:46**
- litigation context, application in, **34:40 to 34:46**

**SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE—Cont’d**

Construction of phrases in statute—Cont’d

- malicious prosecution cause of action, striking, **34:45**
- newsgathering and “act in furtherance of,” **34:37**
- “official proceeding,” before, **34:39 to 34:46**
- “persons” and media defendants, **34:34**
- products liability claim where “collateral allusions” to protected activity, SLAPP statute not applicable to, **34:49**
- public entities, person and, **34:35**
- public forum, **34:50, 34:51**
- “public interest” controversy, resolution of, **34:48**
- public issue, or of public interest, matters involving, **34:47 to 34:49**
- Section 425.17, exemption of causes of action under, **34:43**
- “that person,” an act of, **34:32**
- Costs, **34:11, 34:55 to 34:63**
- Cross-complaints compared, construction, **34:41**
- Damon, disagreeing with, construction, **34:51**
- Definitions, **34:6**
- Duty to transmit caption page to judicial council, **34:10**
- Early resolution of meritless claims, special motion to strike, **34:16, 34:17**
- Exemption of causes of action under § 425.17, construction, **34:43**
- Extra 5-day rule, special motion to strike, **34:23**
- Federal diversity cases, SLAPP suits in, **34:64**
- Frivolous SLAPP, sanctions for, **34:63**
- “Gravamen” of cause of action is critical rather than its nature,

**SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE—Cont’d**

- construction, **34:42**
- Grounds for motion, **34:2 to 34:4**
- Illegal actions of person, construction, **34:36**
- Implications on discovery, special motion to strike, **34:17**
- Intent to chill defendant’s rights, special motion to strike, **34:19, 34:20**
- Intertwined causes of action, special motion to strike, **34:27 to 34:30**
- Joinder in special motion to strike, special motion to strike, **34:25**
- Key procedural requirements, **34:5 to 34:10**
- Legal malpractice cause of action, striking, construction, **34:46**
- Litigation context, application in, construction, **34:40 to 34:46**
- Malicious prosecution cause of action, striking, construction, **34:45**
- M.G. case, intertwined causes of actions treated as one, special motion to strike, **34:28**
- Motion to conduct specified discovery after motion to strike, **34:8**
- Newsgathering and “act in furtherance of,” construction, **34:37**
- Notice of motion stays discovery, **34:7, 34:8**
- “Official proceeding,” before, construction, **34:39 to 34:46**
- Overview, **34:13**
- “Persons” and media defendants, construction, **34:34**
- Prevailing party, attorney fees for, **34:57 to 34:59**
- Pro per, attorney fees for party in, **34:56**
- Probability of prevailing, **34:52, 34:53**
- Products liability claim where “collateral allusions” to protected activity, SLAPP



**SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE—Cont’d**

- statute not applicable to, construction, **34:49**
- Public entities, person and, construction, **34:35**
- Public forum, construction, **34:50, 34:51**
- “Public interest” controversy, resolution of, construction, **34:48**
- Public issue, or of public interest, matters involving, construction, **34:47 to 34:49**
- Public prosecutor, no special motion against, **34:54**
- Purpose of statute/broad construction, **34:2**
- Remands and transfers, relation of time constraints to, special motion to strike, **34:26**
- Sanctions for frivolous SLAPP, **34:63**
- Section 425.17, exemption of causes of action under, construction, **34:43**
- Section 425.16 motions, appellate review of, **34:65, 34:66**
- Shekhter case, single cause of action can be stricken, special motion to strike, **34:29**
- 60-day rule applies to amended complaint, special motion to strike, **34:22**
- Special motion to strike, Code Civ. Proc. § 425.16
  - generally, **34:14 to 34:30**
  - amendment of complaint following grant of motion, **34:24**
  - broad construction, **34:15**
  - burdens of proof under SLAPP statute, **34:18 to 34:20**
  - comparison of Computerexpress case, no application of SLAPP statute, **34:30**
  - comparison of no need to demonstrate chilling effect, **34:20**
  - early resolution of meritless claims, **34:16, 34:17**

**SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE—Cont’d**

- Special motion to strike, Code Civ. Proc. § 425.16—Cont’d
  - extra 5-day rule, **34:23**
  - implications on discovery, **34:17**
  - intent to chill defendant’s rights, **34:19, 34:20**
  - intertwined causes of action, **34:27 to 34:30**
  - joinder in special motion to strike, **34:25**
  - M.G. case, intertwined causes of actions treated as one, **34:28**
  - remands and transfers, relation of time constraints to, **34:26**
  - Shekhter case, single cause of action can be stricken, **34:29**
  - 60-day rule applies to amended complaint, **34:22**
  - timing of special motion to strike, **34:21 to 34:26**
- Stay of enforcement of judgment awarding attorney fees, **34:62**
- “That person,” an act of, construction, **34:32**
- Timing
  - generally, **34:5**
  - request for attorney fees, **34:61**
  - special motion to strike, special motion to strike, **34:21 to 34:26**
- Typical grounds for motion, **34:2 to 34:4**
- Voluntary dismissal cases, prevailing party in, **34:58**

**SPECIAL DEFENSES**

- Preliminary trial of. See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS, MOTION FOR

**SPECIAL MOTION TO STRIKE**

- SLAPP suit. See index heading SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE

**SPECULATION REGARDING  
MENTAL CONDITION**

Mental examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**  
Physical examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS**

**STANDARD OF REVIEW**

Continuance and motions for con-  
tinuance, **19:13**  
Dismissals. See index heading  
**DISMISSAL MOTIONS**  
Summary judgment. See index  
heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION**

**STATEMENT OF FACTS**

Summary judgment. See index  
heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION**

**STATUTES**

Code Civ. Proc. See index heading  
**CODE CIV. PROC.**  
Costs. See index heading **COSTS**  
Discovery sanctions. See index  
heading **DISCOVERY SANCTIONS  
AND DISCOVERY SANCTION  
MOTIONS**  
Sanctions. See index heading  
**SANCTIONS**  
Vexatious litigation. See index  
heading **VEXATIOUS LITIGANT  
MOTIONS**

**STAY, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **16:1 to 16:12**  
Appeal of judgment or order, **16:8**  
Arbitration, **16:1, 16:2, 16:12**  
Authority for motion  
generally, **16:1 to 16:8**  
appeal of judgment or order,  
**16:8**  
arbitration, matter ordered to,  
**16:1, 16:2**  
coordination pending, **16:3**  
discovery sanction, **16:7**  
inconvenient forum, **16:4 to  
16:6**  
key procedural requirements,  
**16:2**

**STAY, MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Authority for motion—Cont'd  
multiple bases for stay, **16:1**  
related authority, **16:6**  
sanction, **16:7**  
timing of motion, **16:5**  
Coordination pending, **16:3**  
Discovery sanction, **16:7**  
Duty to notify court of stay, **16:9  
to 16:11**  
Failure to file notice, sanctions for,  
**16:11**  
Inconvenient forum, **16:4 to 16:6**  
Key procedural requirements, **16:2**  
Multiple bases for stay, **16:1**  
Notification of court of stay, **16:9  
to 16:11**  
Pending arbitration, **16:12**  
Related authority, **16:6**  
Sanctions, **16:7, 16:11**  
Timing of motion, **16:5**  
Vacation of stay, notice when stay  
vacated, **16:10**

**STAY OF ENFORCEMENT**

Judgments. See index heading  
**JUDGMENTS**

**STAY OF PROCEEDINGS**

Generally. See index heading **STAY,  
MOTION FOR**  
Vexatious litigation. See index  
heading **VEXATIOUS LITIGANT  
MOTIONS**

**STIPULATIONS**

Discovery motions. See index  
heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**  
Settlement, enforcement. See  
index heading **SETTLEMENT,  
MOTION TO ENFORCE**

**STRIKING, MOTIONS FOR**

Generally, **30:1 to 30:14**  
All or part of pleadings, striking,  
**30:1, 30:2**  
Amendment to cure defects, **30:13**  
Appellate review, **30:14**  
Authority for motion, **30:1 to 30:5**  
Basis for opposition to motion,  
**30:8**  
Case law, recent, **30:9**

## INDEX

### **STRIKING, MOTIONS FOR —Cont'd**

- Comparison, moving to strike all or part of demurrer, **30:2**
- Conference of parties, **30:6A**
- Costs. See index heading **COSTS**
- Declaration requirement, **30:6A**
- Defects, amendment to cure, **30:13**
- Demurrer
  - generally, **29:10**
  - comparison, **30:2**
  - timing, **30:7**
- Discovery sanction, **30:4**
- Dismissal after motion to strike granted without leave to amend, **30:10, 30:11**
- Grounds for motion, **30:1 to 30:5**
- Key procedural requirements, **30:6, 30:6A, 30:7**
- Leave to amend, **30:8, 30:10, 30:11**
- Limited jurisdiction cases, **30:3**
- Local rule, authorized by, **30:5**
- Meet and confer, **30:6A**
- Opposition to motion, basis for, **30:8**
- Part of pleadings, striking, **30:1, 30:2**
- Punitive damages, striking, **30:12**
- Sanctions, **30:4, 30:11**
- SLAPP suit. See index heading **SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE**
- Timing, motion must be heard at same time as demurrer, **30:7**

### **SUBPOENAS AND SUBPOENA MOTIONS**

- Discovery motions. See index heading **DISCOVERY MOTIONS**

### **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION**

- Generally, **45:1 to 45:125**
- Abuse of discretion standard, standard of review, **45:119 to 45:122**
- Admissible evidence
  - generally, **45:66 to 45:70**

### **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd**

- Admissible evidence—Cont'd
  - comparison of deposition testimony from another case, **45:68**
  - deposition testimony, **45:67, 45:68**
  - former testimony, courts divided on use of, **45:69, 45:70**
  - transcript testimony from another case, **45:69, 45:70**
  - Williams, admissibility of transcript testimony from another case, **45:69, 45:70**
  - witnesses, deposition testimony, **45:67, 45:68**
- Admissions
  - comparison of admissions in opposing party's pleading, **45:48**
  - declarations contradicting, **45:64, 45:65**
- Affidavits
  - generally, **45:15**
  - supporting affidavits and declarations, below
- Amendment, opportunity for, **45:34**
- Amendment of pleadings, opportunity for, **45:49**
- Appeals. Standard of review, below
- Appellate court's independent judgment, standard of review, **45:115**
- Bad faith, sanctions for, **45:24**
- Basis for opposition to motion, generally, **45:22, 45:23**
- Biljac, disagreement with, evidentiary objections, hearing, **45:95**
- Burden of proof
  - generally, **45:18, 45:71 to 45:86**
  - comparisons, **45:75 to 45:77, 45:82**
  - complete defense, **45:78**
  - defenses, **45:78**
  - discovery, **45:74, 45:77**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Burden of proof—Cont’d  
disproving essential element,  
**45:73 to 45:77**  
duty to volunteer information,  
**45:75**  
excuse of mistaken facts, **45:82**  
factually devoid discovery  
responses, motions  
premised on, **45:74**  
factually vague discovery  
responses, **45:77**  
failure to submit opposition,  
**45:85**  
material facts required, **45:83**  
mistaken facts, excuse of, **45:82**  
moving party’s burden, gener-  
ally, **45:72 to 45:78**  
1992 and 1993 amendments,  
**45:43 to 45:45**  
opposition, specific facts  
required in, **45:81, 45:82**  
opposition evidence, timeliness  
of, **45:84**  
opposition’s burden, generally,  
**45:79 to 45:87**  
possession of defendant, infor-  
mation within, **45:76**  
punitive damages, standard for,  
**45:86**  
shifting of burden, **45:80**  
specific facts required in  
opposition, **45:81, 45:82**  
standard for punitive damages,  
**45:86**  
timeliness of opposition evi-  
dence, **45:84**  
vague discovery responses,  
**45:77**  
volunteering of information,  
**45:75**  
Cause of action “has no merit,”  
**45:5 to 45:7**  
“Claim for damages,” summary  
adjudication and 1990  
amendments, **45:40**  
Codification of “complete  
defense” law, 1992 and 1993  
amendments, **45:42**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Collateral estoppel, declarations  
subject to, supporting  
affidavits and declarations,  
**45:63**  
Compare, motion for judgment,  
**45:26**  
Comparisons  
admissions in opposing party’s  
pleading, **45:48**  
burden of proof, **45:75 to**  
**45:77, 45:82**  
demurrer and judgment on the  
pleadings, **45:32**  
deposition testimony from  
another case, admissible  
evidence, **45:68**  
insurance contract duty and  
summary adjudication  
(Regan), summary  
adjudication and 1990  
amendments, **45:39**  
joinder in motion, **45:33, 45:34**  
motion for summary adjudica-  
tion, **45:2 to 45:7**  
standard of review, motion for  
reconsideration, **45:124**  
summary adjudication,  
comparison of motion for,  
**45:2 to 45:7**  
Competent evidence, opposition to  
motion must show, **45:13**  
Complete defense  
burden of proof, **45:78**  
codification of “complete  
defense” law, 1992 and  
1993 amendments, **45:42**  
Complex cases, importance in,  
separate statement of  
disputed facts, **45:54**  
Conflict of local rules with Section  
437c, hearing, **45:101**  
Constitutional grounds, section  
437c limited on, **45:28**  
Contents  
affidavits and declarations,  
**45:15**  
separate statement of disputed  
facts, **45:52**

## INDEX

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

Continuance  
generally, **45:20, 45:21**  
hearing, **45:102 to 45:108**  
trial date, timing of motion,  
**45:46**

Contract duty, courts split regard-  
ing, summary adjudication  
and 1990 amendments,  
**45:38, 45:39**

“Correct on any ground,” stan-  
dard of review, **45:116**

Correct procedure for claim of  
inadequate notice, hearing,  
**45:92**

Court review of all papers submit-  
ted, separate statement of  
disputed facts, **45:56**

Court’s failure to allow oral argu-  
ment, remedy of peremptory  
writ for, hearing, **45:89**

D’Amico viewed with caution,  
supporting affidavits and dec-  
larations, **45:65**

Date of trial, relation of notice  
requirements, late-added  
defendants, hearing, **45:93**

De novo review, standard of  
review, **45:113 to 45:117**

Declarations  
generally, **45:15**  
supporting affidavits and decla-  
rations, below

Defenses, burden of proof, **45:78**

Delaying tactics, sanctions for,  
**45:24**

Demurrer, comparison of, **45:32**  
to **45:34**

Denial of motion  
hearing, **45:96**  
limitation following denial of  
summary adjudication,  
**45:8**  
procedures following, **45:25**

Depositions  
admissible evidence, **45:67,**  
**45:68**  
hearing, **45:105, 45:106**

Disagreement with Kulesa and  
“golden rule,” separate state-

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

ment of disputed facts, **45:57**

Discovery  
burden of proof, **45:74, 45:77**  
continuance for further  
discovery, hearing, **45:104**  
to **45:106**

Discretion of court to grant motion  
on new issue, hearing, **45:99**

Dismissals, voluntary, hearing,  
**45:107, 45:108**

Disproving essential element,  
burden of proof, **45:73 to**  
**45:77**

Disputed facts, separate statement  
of  
generally, **45:50 to 45:58**  
complex cases, importance in,  
**45:54**  
contents, **45:52**  
court review of all papers  
submitted, **45:56**  
disagreement with Kulesa and  
“golden rule,” **45:57**  
failure to comply with separate  
statement, **45:55 to 45:58**  
failure to file opposition state-  
ment, summary judgment  
disfavored for, **45:58**  
“golden rule,” disagreement  
with, **45:57**  
Kulesa, disagreement with,  
**45:57**  
opposition statement, summary  
judgment disfavored for  
failure to file, **45:58**  
opposition’s separate statement,  
**45:53**  
practical considerations, **45:51**  
review by court of all papers  
submitted, **45:56**

Distinction from other forms of  
relief, **45:32 to 45:34**

Doubts favoring opposing party,  
basis for opposition to  
motion, **45:23**

Drastic procedure, purpose of  
summary judgment, **45:30**

Drastic remedy as basis for  
opposition to motion, **45:22**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Duty to volunteer information,  
burden of proof, **45:75**

Evidence  
generally, **45:15 to 45:19**  
admissible evidence, above  
affidavits, **45:15**  
burden of proof, above  
content of affidavits and decla-  
rations, **45:15**  
declarations, **45:15**  
incorporation by reference,  
**45:19**  
objecting to evidence, **45:16,**  
**45:17**  
objections and, **45:15 to 45:19**  
separate statement of material  
facts in opposition to  
motion, **45:12, 45:13**  
separate statement of material  
facts in support of motion,  
**45:11**  
special timing requirements  
when submitting written  
objections, **45:17**  
supporting affidavits and decla-  
rations, below  
timing requirements when  
submitting written objec-  
tions, **45:17**  
witnesses, below  
written objections, special tim-  
ing requirements when  
submitting, **45:17**

Ex parte application, continu-  
ances, **45:21**

Exceptions to “no abuse of discre-  
tion” standard, standard of  
review, **45:120 to 45:122**

Excuse of mistaken facts, burden  
of proof, **45:82**

Expert declarants, deposition of,  
hearing, **45:106**

Factual issues, pleadings defining,  
**45:47 to 45:49**

Factually devoid discovery  
responses, motions premised  
on, burden of proof, **45:74**  
“Factually inadequate discovery,”  
1992 and 1993 amendments,  
**45:45**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Factually vague discovery respon-  
ses, burden of proof, **45:77**

Failure to comply with separate  
statement, separate statement  
of disputed facts, **45:55 to**  
**45:58**

Failure to file opposition state-  
ment, summary judgment  
disfavored for, separate state-  
ment of disputed facts, **45:58**

Failure to submit opposition,  
burden of proof, **45:85**

Federal law, relation of burden  
shifting amendments to, 1992  
and 1993 amendments, **45:44**

First State Ins. case, hearing,  
**45:111**

Former testimony, courts divided  
on use of, admissible evi-  
dence, **45:69, 45:70**

“Golden rule,” disagreement with,  
separate statement of  
disputed facts, **45:57**

Granting of motion, hearing,  
**45:97 to 45:101**

Grounds for summary judgment,  
**45:9**

“Has no merit,” cause of action,  
**45:5 to 45:7**

Hearing  
generally, **45:88 to 45:111**  
Biljac, disagreement with, evi-  
dentiary objections, **45:95**  
conflict of local rules with Sec-  
tion 437c, **45:101**  
continuance, **45:102 to 45:108**  
correct procedure for claim of  
inadequate notice, **45:92**  
court’s failure to allow oral  
argument, remedy of  
peremptory writ for, **45:89**  
date of trial, relation of notice  
requirements, late-added  
defendants, **45:93**  
denial of motion, **45:96**  
depositions, **45:105, 45:106**  
discovery, continuance for fur-  
ther discovery, **45:104 to**  
**45:106**

## INDEX

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

Hearing—Cont'd  
discretion of court to grant motion on new issue, **45:99**  
dismissals, voluntary, **45:107, 45:108**  
expert declarants, deposition of, **45:106**  
First State Ins. case, **45:111**  
granting of motion, **45:97 to 45:101**  
inadequate notice, claim of, **45:91, 45:92**  
key procedural requirements, **45:100, 45:101**  
late-added defendants, notice, **45:93**  
local rules, conflict with Section 437c, **45:101**  
new issue, discretion of court to grant motion on, **45:99**  
notice of hearing on motion, sufficiency of, **45:90 to 45:93**  
objections, evidentiary, **45:94, 45:95**  
oral argument requirement, **45:88 to 45:93**  
oral request for continuance at hearing, **45:103**  
order denying motion, **45:96**  
order on granting motion, **45:98**  
peremptory writ as remedy for court's failure to allow oral argument, **45:89**  
reconsideration motions, Section 1008, **45:110**  
remedy of peremptory writ for court's failure to allow oral argument, **45:89**  
renewing motion for summary judgment, **45:109, 45:110**  
Section 437c, conflict of local rules with, **45:101**  
Section 1008 reconsideration motions, **45:110**  
statement of reasons, order on granting motion, **45:98**

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

Hearing—Cont'd  
sufficiency of notice of hearing on motion, **45:90 to 45:93**  
timing in complex litigation cases (First State Ins. case), **45:111**  
voluntary dismissals, **45:107, 45:108**  
waiver of claim of inadequate notice, **45:91**  
waiver of objections, **45:94**  
Inadequate notice, claim of, hearing, **45:91, 45:92**  
Incorporation by reference, **45:19**  
Independent judgment of appellate court, standard of review, **45:115**  
Insurance contract duty, compared with summary adjudication (Regan), summary adjudication and 1990 amendments, **45:39**  
Joinder in motion, comparison to, **45:33, 45:34**  
Judgment on the pleadings, comparison of, **45:32 to 45:34**  
Key procedural requirements, **45:11 to 45:13**  
Key procedural requirements, hearing, **45:100, 45:101**  
Kulesa, disagreement with, separate statement of disputed facts, **45:57**  
Late-added defendants, notice, hearing, **45:93**  
Limitation following prior denial of summary adjudication, **45:8**  
Linden, contract duty appropriate for summary adjudication, summary adjudication and 1990 amendments, **45:38**  
Local rules, conflict with Section 437c, hearing, **45:101**  
Material facts required, burden of proof, **45:83**  
Merits of action, motion not addressing, **45:31**



**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Mistakes  
     declarations based on, **45:62**  
     excuse of mistaken facts,  
         burden of proof, **45:82**  
 Motion for summary judgment,  
     generally, **45:1 to 45:7**  
 New issue, discretion of court to  
     grant motion on, hearing,  
     **45:99**  
 New trial, motion following grant  
     of summary judgment, stan-  
     dard of review, **45:123 to**  
     **45:125**  
 1990 amendments, summary  
     adjudication and  
     generally, **45:35 to 45:40**  
     “claim for damages,” **45:40**  
     comparison of insurance  
         contract duty and summary  
         adjudication (Regan),  
         **45:39**  
     contract duty, courts split  
         regarding, **45:38, 45:39**  
     insurance contract duty,  
         compared with summary  
         adjudication (Regan),  
         **45:39**  
     issue of duty, generally, **45:36**  
         **to 45:39**  
 Linden, contract duty appropri-  
     ate for summary adjudica-  
     tion, **45:38**  
 Regan, comparison of insurance  
     contract duty and summary  
     adjudication, **45:39**  
     tort duty, **45:37**  
 1992 and 1993 amendments  
     generally, **45:41 to 45:45**  
     burden of proof and, **45:43 to**  
     **45:45**  
     codification of “complete  
         defense” law, **45:42**  
     “complete defense” law, codifi-  
         cation of, **45:42**  
     “factually inadequate  
         discovery,” **45:45**  
     federal law, relation of burden  
         shifting amendments to,  
         **45:44**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

1992 and 1993 amendments  
     —Cont’d  
         relation of burden shifting  
         amendments to federal law,  
         **45:44**  
 “No abuse of discretion” stan-  
     dard, exceptions to, standard  
     of review, **45:120 to 45:122**  
 Notice  
     and service requirements, **45:14**  
     hearing, sufficiency of notice of  
         hearing on motion, **45:90**  
         **to 45:93**  
 Objections  
     and evidence, **45:15 to 45:19**  
     evidentiary, hearing, **45:94,**  
         **45:95**  
     reviewing evidentiary objec-  
         tions, standard of review,  
         **45:117**  
 Opinion witnesses, declarations  
     of, supporting affidavits and  
     declarations, **45:60**  
 Opportunity to amend, **45:34**  
 Opposition to motion  
     generally, **45:22, 45:23**  
     separate statement of material  
         facts in, **45:12, 45:13**  
 Oral argument requirement, hear-  
     ing, **45:88 to 45:93**  
 Oral request for continuance at  
     hearing, hearing, **45:103**  
 Order denying motion, hearing,  
     **45:96**  
 Order granting new trial, appeal-  
     ability of, standard of review,  
     **45:125**  
 Order on granting motion, hearing,  
     **45:98**  
 Peremptory writ as remedy for  
     court’s failure to allow oral  
     argument, hearing, **45:89**  
 Pleadings defining factual issues,  
     **45:47 to 45:49**  
 Possession of defendant, informa-  
     tion within, burden of proof,  
     **45:76**  
 Practical considerations, separate  
     statement of disputed facts,  
     **45:51**

## INDEX

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

- Premature motions [Code Civ. Proc. § 437c(e)], standard of review, **45:122**
- Prior admissions, declarations contradicting, supporting affidavits and declarations, **45:64**
- Prior denial of summary adjudication, limitation following, **45:8**
- Procedures following grant or denial of motion, **45:25**
- Process and service of process and papers, **45:14**
- Punitive damages, standard for, burden of proof, **45:86**
- Purpose of summary judgment, generally, **45:29 to 45:31**
- Reconsideration
  - comparison of motion for, standard of review, **45:124**
  - Section 1008, hearing, **45:110**
- Regan, comparison of insurance contract duty and summary adjudication, summary adjudication and 1990 amendments, **45:39**
- Relation of burden shifting amendments to federal law, 1992 and 1993 amendments, **45:44**
- Remedy of peremptory writ for court's failure to allow oral argument, hearing, **45:89**
- Renewing motion for summary judgment, hearing, **45:109, 45:110**
- Reply by moving party, **45:87**
- Review by court of all papers submitted, separate statement of disputed facts, **45:56**
- Reviewing grant of summary adjudication, standard of review, **45:114**
- Sanctions for bad faith or delaying tactics, **45:24**
- Section 437c
  - conflict of local rules with, hearing, **45:101**

### SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd

- Section 437c—Cont'd
  - limitation on constitutional grounds, **45:28**
- Section 1008 reconsideration motions, hearing, **45:110**
- Separate statement of material facts in opposition to motion, **45:12, 45:13**
- Separate statement of material facts in support of motion, **45:11**
- Separate statements
  - disputed facts, separate statement of, above
- Service requirements, **45:14**
- Shifting of burden, burden of proof, **45:80**
- Special notice and service requirements, **45:14**
- Special timing requirements when submitting written objections, **45:17**
- Specific facts required in opposition, burden of proof, **45:81, 45:82**
- Speculation, declarations based on, supporting affidavits and declarations, **45:61**
- Standard for punitive damages, burden of proof, **45:86**
- Standard of review
  - generally, **45:112 to 45:125**
  - abuse of discretion standard, **45:119 to 45:122**
  - appealability of order granting new trial, **45:125**
  - appellate court's independent judgment, **45:115**
  - comparison of motion for reconsideration, **45:124**
  - "correct on any ground," **45:116**
  - de novo review, **45:113 to 45:117**
  - exceptions to "no abuse of discretion" standard, **45:120 to 45:122**
  - independent judgment of appellate court, **45:115**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Standard of review—Cont’d  
     new trial, motion following  
         grant of summary judgment, **45:123 to 45:125**  
     “no abuse of discretion” standard, exceptions to, **45:120 to 45:122**  
     objections, reviewing evidentiary objections, **45:117**  
     order granting new trial, appealability of, **45:125**  
     premature motions [Code Civ. Proc. § 437c(e)], **45:122**  
     reconsideration, comparison of motion for, **45:124**  
     reviewing grant of summary adjudication, **45:114**  
     state of mind, Code Civ. Proc. § 437c(e), **45:121**  
     writ of mandate review, **45:118**  
     State of mind, Code Civ. Proc. § 437c(e), standard of review, **45:121**  
     Statement of facts  
         disputed facts, separate statement of, above  
         separate statement of material facts in opposition to motion, **45:12, 45:13**  
         statement of material facts in support of motion, **45:11**  
     Statement of reasons, order on granting motion, hearing, **45:98**  
     Sufficiency of notice of hearing on motion, hearing, **45:90 to 45:93**  
     Summary adjudication procedures, **45:7, 45:8**  
     Summary judgment, generally, **45:27, 45:28**  
     Supporting affidavits and declarations  
         generally, **45:59 to 45:65**  
         admissions, declarations contradicting, **45:64, 45:65**  
         collateral estoppel, declarations subject to, **45:63**

**SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR  
ADJUDICATION—Cont’d**

Supporting affidavits and declarations—Cont’d  
     D’Amico viewed with caution, **45:65**  
     mistake, declarations based on, **45:62**  
     opinion witnesses, declarations of, **45:60**  
     prior admissions, declarations contradicting, **45:64**  
     speculation, declarations based on, **45:61**  
     witnesses, opinion witnesses’ declarations, **45:60**  
     Timing  
         generally, **45:10**  
         burden of proof, timeliness of opposition evidence, **45:84**  
         complex litigation cases, timing (First State Ins. case), hearing, **45:111**  
         continuance, **45:46**  
         written objections, requirements when submitting, **45:17**  
     Tort duty, summary adjudication and 1990 amendments, **45:37**  
     Transcript testimony from another case, admissible evidence, **45:69, 45:70**  
     Vague discovery responses, burden of proof, **45:77**  
     Voluntary dismissals, hearing, **45:107, 45:108**  
     Volunteering of information, burden of proof, **45:75**  
     Waiver  
         claim of inadequate notice, hearing, **45:91**  
         objections, hearing, **45:94**  
     Williams, admissibility of transcript testimony from another case, admissible evidence, **45:69, 45:70**  
     Witnesses  
         deposition testimony, admissible evidence, **45:67, 45:68**  
         opinion witnesses’ declarations, supporting affidavits and

## INDEX

### **SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION—Cont'd**

- Witnesses—Cont'd
  - declarations, **45:60**
- Writ of mandate review, standard of review, **45:118**
- Written objections, special timing requirements when submitting, **45:17**

### **SUMMONS AND COMPLAINT**

- Dismissals. See index heading  
DISMISSAL MOTIONS

### **SUMMONS AND PLEADING MOTIONS**

- Amendment of pleadings. See index heading AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS
- Demurrer. See index heading  
DEMURRER
- Interpleader. See index heading  
INTERPLEADER MOTIONS
- Intervention. See index heading  
INTERVENTION, MOTION FOR
- Judgment on the pleadings. See index heading JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR
- Lis pendens. See index heading  
NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE
- Pendency of action. See index heading NOTICE OF PENDENCY OF ACTION, MOTION TO EXPUNGE
- Quashal of service. See index heading SERVICE OF SUMMONS, MOTION TO QUASH
- Service. See index heading SERVICE OF SUMMONS, MOTION TO QUASH
- Striking motions. See index heading STRIKE, MOTION TO
- Striking SLAPP suit. See index heading SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE
- Supplementing pleadings. See index heading SUPPLEMENTAL PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR

### **SUPPLEMENTAL DEMANDS**

- See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS

### **SUPPLEMENTAL PLEADINGS, MOTION FOR**

- Generally, **28:1 to 28:14**
- After pleading, facts occurring, **28:11**
- Answer, supplemental, **28:1, 28:2**
- Appellate review, **28:14**
- Asserting new cause of action, **28:4**
- Authority for motion, **28:1 to 28:4**
- Burden of proof, **28:13**
- Challenges, procedural, **28:10**
- Complaint or answer, supplemental, **28:1**
- Cross-complaint, leave to file, **28:3, 28:4**
- Facts occurring after pleading, **28:11**
- Key procedural requirements, **28:5**
- Late answer, leave to file, **28:2**
- Leave to file cross-complaint, **28:3, 28:4**
- Leave to file late answer, **28:2**
- Nature of supplemental complaint, **28:7**
- New cause of action, asserting, **28:4**
- Permission, generally, **28:6**
- Procedural challenges, **28:10**
- Procedural requirements, **28:9**
- Requirement to file supplemental complaint, **28:8**
- Supplemental answer, **28:12**

### **SUPPORTING AFFIDAVITS AND DECLARATIONS**

- Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

### **TARDY EXPERT WITNESS**

- Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS

### **THIRD-PARTY PAYORS**

- Disqualification of counsel, motion for, **2:19**

### **TIME AND TIMING**

- Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION

**TIME AND TIMING—Cont'd**

REQUEST MOTIONS

Amendment of pleadings. See index heading AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS

Arbitration. See index heading DISCOVERY, MOTION TO REOPEN AFTER ARBITRATION

Arbitration award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE

Case disposition time goals. See index heading CASE DISPOSITION TIME GOALS, MOTION TO DECLARE CASE EXEMPT FROM

Costs. See index heading COSTS

Discovery

generally. See index heading DISCOVERY MOTIONS

reopening. See index heading DISCOVERY, MOTION TO REOPEN AFTER ARBITRATION

Dismissals. See index heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS

Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS

Extension of time. See index heading EXTENSION OF TIME AND MOTIONS FOR EXTENSION OF TIME

Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS

Judgments. See index heading JUDGMENTS

Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL MOTION

Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Process and service of process. See index heading TIME FOR SERVICE OF PAPERS, MOTION FOR SHORTENING

Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION

**TIME AND TIMING—Cont'd**

REQUEST MOTIONS

Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

Service of process. See index heading TIME FOR SERVICE OF PAPERS, MOTION FOR SHORTENING

Setting aside dismissal. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR

SLAPP suit. See index heading SLAPP SUIT, MOTION TO STRIKE

Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT OR ADJUDICATION

Undertaking motions. See index heading UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

Writ applications. See index heading WRIT APPLICATIONS

**TIME FOR SERVICE OF PAPERS, MOTION FOR SHORTENING**

Generally, **9:1 to 9:4**

Authority for motion, **9:1, 9:2**

Case law, recent, **9:4**

Filing requirements for motions, **9:2**

Key procedural requirements, **9:3**

Service and filing requirements for motions, **9:2**

**TOLLING**

Dismissals. See index heading DISMISSAL MOTIONS

**TORT CLAIMS ACT**

See index heading DEFENSE COSTS FOR BAD FAITH ACTION UNDER TORT CLAIMS ACT, MOTION FOR

**TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION FOR**

Generally, **17:1 to 17:36**

Appearance in action, motion constitutes, **17:8**

Appropriate parties, **17:26**

Authority for motion, **17:1 to 17:6**

## INDEX

### TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION FOR—Cont'd

Authorized sanctions, **17:4**  
Basis for opposition, **17:14**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 394,  
**17:22 to 17:29**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395,  
**17:21**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395.2,  
**17:32**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395.5,  
corporate venue provision,  
**17:31 to 17:33**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 397(b),  
impartial trial, **17:35**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 396b,  
waiver of improper venue,  
**17:34**  
Comparison, unincorporated  
association venue provision,  
Code Civ. Proc. Section  
395.2, **17:32**  
Coordinated actions, **17:6**  
Corporate venue provision, **17:31**  
**to 17:33**  
Costs and fees, **17:11 to 17:13**  
Damages, looking beyond prayer  
for damages to determine  
jurisdiction, **17:16**  
Denial of motion, time to plead  
following, **17:7**  
Dismissal for non-payment of  
transfer costs and fees, **17:12**  
Evidence allowed at hearing, **17:2**  
Fees for transfer, **17:11 to 17:13**,  
**17:30**  
FEHA venue provision, GC Sec-  
tion 12965, **17:33**  
First clause of Section 394, **17:27**  
GC Section 12965, FEHA venue  
provision, **17:33**  
Grounds for change of venue, **17:5**  
Impartial trial, Code Civ. Proc.  
Section 397(b), **17:35**  
Improper court, transfer from  
generally, **17:3, 17:4, 17:20 to**  
**17:36**  
appropriate parties, **17:26**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 394,  
**17:22 to 17:29**

### TRANSFER OF ACTION, MOTION FOR—Cont'd

Improper court, transfer from  
—Cont'd  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395,  
**17:21**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395.2,  
**17:32**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 395.5,  
corporate venue provision,  
**17:31 to 17:33**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 397(b),  
impartial trial, **17:35**  
Code Civ. Proc. Section 396b,  
waiver of improper venue,  
**17:34**  
comparison, unincorporated  
association venue provi-  
sion, Code Civ. Proc. Sec-  
tion 395.2, **17:32**  
corporate venue provision,  
**17:31 to 17:33**  
corporate venue provision,  
Code Civ. Proc. Section  
395.5  
FEHA venue provision, GC  
Section 12965, **17:33**  
GC Section 12965, **17:33**  
fees for transfer, **17:30**  
FEHA venue provision, GC  
Section 12965, **17:33**  
first clause of Section 394,  
**17:27**  
GC Section 12965, FEHA  
venue provision, **17:33**  
impartial trial, Code Civ. Proc.  
Section 397(b), **17:35**  
negligent injury, actions based  
on, **17:25**  
remedial nature of statute,  
**17:23**  
“removal” statute, **17:24**  
review of venue decisions, stan-  
dard of, **17:36**  
second and third clauses of Sec-  
tion 394, **17:28**  
standard of review of venue  
decisions, **17:36**  
transfer fees, **17:30**  
unincorporated association  
venue provision,

**TRANSFER OF ACTION,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Improper court, transfer from  
—Cont'd  
    comparison, **17:32**  
    waiver of improper venue, Code  
    Civ. Proc. Section 396b,  
    **17:34**  
Jurisdiction, transfer by courts  
lacking, **17:15 to 17:19**  
Jurisdictional transfer orders, writ  
of mandate review of, **17:17,**  
**17:18**  
Lack of subject matter jurisdic-  
tion, **17:1, 17:2**  
Looking beyond prayer for dam-  
ages to determine jurisdic-  
tion, Walker, **17:16**  
Municipal court, **17:18, 17:19**  
Negligent injury, actions based on,  
**17:25**  
Non-payment of transfer costs and  
fees, dismissal for, **17:12**  
Opposition, basis for, **17:14**  
Remedial nature of statute, **17:23**  
“Removal” statute, **17:24**  
Review of jurisdictional transfer  
orders, **17:17, 17:18**  
Review of venue decisions, stan-  
dard of, **17:36**  
Rosenberg, transfer between  
municipal and small claims  
courts, **17:19**  
Sanctions, authorized, **17:4**  
Second and third clauses of Sec-  
tion 394, **17:28**  
Section 396 motions, costs of  
transfer in, **17:13**  
Small claims and municipal  
courts, transfer between,  
Rosenberg, **17:19**  
Standard of review of venue deci-  
sions, **17:36**  
Subject matter jurisdiction, lack  
of, **17:1, 17:2**  
Superior court, transfer by, **17:17**  
Time to plead following denial of  
motion, **17:7**  
Transfer fees, **17:30**  
Unincorporated association venue  
provision, comparison, **17:32**

**TRANSFER OF ACTION,  
MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Venue provisions. Improper court,  
transfer from, above  
Waiver of improper venue, Code  
Civ. Proc. Section 396b,  
**17:34**  
Walker, looking beyond prayer for  
damages to determine jurisdic-  
tion, **17:16**  
Writ of mandate relief available,  
**17:9**  
Writ of mandate review of  
jurisdictional transfer orders,  
**17:17, 17:18**

**TRAVEL LIMITS**

Depositions. See index heading  
DEPOSITIONS AND DEPOSITION  
MOTIONS

**TRIAL AND POST-TRIAL  
MOTIONS**

Continuation of hearing or trial.  
See index heading CONTINU-  
ANCE AND MOTIONS FOR CON-  
TINUANCE  
Directed verdict. See index head-  
ing DIRECTED VERDICT, MOTION  
FOR  
Exclusion of witness. See index  
heading WITNESS, MOTION TO  
EXCLUDE FROM COURTROOM  
In limine. See index heading IN  
LIMINE MOTIONS  
Judgment notwithstanding the  
verdict. See index heading  
JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING  
THE VERDICT, MOTION FOR  
Judgments. See index heading  
JUDGMENTS  
Jury view. See index heading JURY  
VIEW, MOTION FOR  
New trial. See index heading NEW  
TRIAL MOTION  
Nonsuit. See index heading  
NONSUIT, MOTION FOR  
Preliminary motions. See index  
heading PRELIMINARY TRIAL  
MOTIONS  
Witnesses. See index heading WIT-  
NESS, MOTION TO EXCLUDE



## INDEX

### TRIAL AND POST-TRIAL MOTIONS—Cont'd

FROM COURTROOM

#### TRIAL DATE

Preliminary trial motions. See  
index heading PRELIMINARY  
TRIAL MOTIONS

#### UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

Generally, **12:1 to 12:24**

Appealability, non-resident,  
motion for undertaking where  
plaintiff is, **12:23**

Applicability of undertaking  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:3**

medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:11**

Authority for motion  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:1**

medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:8, 12:9**

non-resident, motion for  
undertaking where plaintiff  
is, **12:18, 12:20**

Declaration required, non-resident,  
motion for undertaking where  
plaintiff is, **12:20**

Declaration required showing  
claim is frivolous  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:4**

medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:12**

Design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by  
generally, **12:1 to 12:7**  
applicability of undertaking,  
**12:3**

authority for motion, **12:1**  
declaration required showing  
claim is frivolous, **12:4**

dismissal of action where  
undertaking not filed  
within time set by court,  
**12:5**

effect of undertaking, **12:7**

### UNDERTAKING MOTIONS —Cont'd

Design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by—Cont'd  
frivolous claim, declaration  
required showing, **12:4**  
grounds for motion, **12:2, 12:3**  
key procedural requirements,  
**12:4 to 12:7**

multiple defendants, **12:6**  
time set by court, dismissal of  
action where undertaking  
not filed within, **12:5**

Dismissal of action where  
undertaking not filed within  
time set by court  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:5**  
medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:13**  
non-resident, motion for  
undertaking where plaintiff  
is, **12:21**

Effect of undertaking  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:7**  
medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:15 to  
12:17**

Frivolous claim, declaration  
required showing  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:4**  
medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:12**

Grounds for motion  
design professionals, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:2, 12:3**  
medical professional or  
hospital, motion for  
undertaking by, **12:10 to  
12:11**

non-resident, motion for  
undertaking where plaintiff  
is, **12:19**

Hospitals. Medical professional or  
hospital, motion for undertak-  
ing by, below

## UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

### —Cont'd

- Indigent plaintiff, non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is, **12:24**
- Joinder, medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:9**
- Key procedural requirements
  - design professionals, motion for undertaking by, **12:4 to 12:7**
  - medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:12 to 12:17**
  - non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is, **12:20 to 12:23**
- Medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by
  - generally, **12:8 to 12:17**
  - applicability of undertaking, **12:11**
  - authority for motion, **12:8, 12:9**
  - declaration required showing claim is frivolous, **12:12**
  - dismissal of action where undertaking not filed within time set by court, **12:13**
  - effect of undertaking, **12:15 to 12:17**
  - frivolous claim, declaration required showing, **12:12**
  - grounds for motion, **12:10 to 12:11**
  - joinder, **12:9**
  - key procedural requirements, **12:12 to 12:17**
  - multiple defendants, **12:14**
  - small claims, **12:11**
  - summary judgment motion and motion for undertaking, **12:16, 12:17**
  - time set by court, dismissal of action where undertaking not filed within, **12:13**
- Multiple defendants
  - design professionals, motion for undertaking by, **12:6**

## UNDERTAKING MOTIONS

### —Cont'd

- Multiple defendants—Cont'd
  - medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:14**
- Non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is
  - generally, **12:18 to 12:24**
  - appealability, **12:23**
  - authorities required, **12:20**
  - authority for motion, **12:18**
  - declaration required, **12:20**
  - dismissal of action where undertaking not filed within time set by court, **12:21**
  - grounds for motion, **12:19**
  - indigent plaintiff, **12:24**
  - key procedural requirements, **12:20 to 12:23**
  - points required, **12:20**
  - stay, motion for, **12:22**
  - time set by court, dismissal of action where undertaking not filed within, **12:21**
- Points required, non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is, **12:20**
- Small claims, medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:11**
- Stay, motion for, non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is, **12:22**
- Summary judgment motion and motion for undertaking, medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:16, 12:17**
- Time set by court, dismissal of action where undertaking not filed within
  - design professionals, motion for undertaking by, **12:5**
  - medical professional or hospital, motion for undertaking by, **12:13**
  - non-resident, motion for undertaking where plaintiff is, **12:21**

## INDEX

### UNLIMITED CASES

Reclassification. See index heading RECLASSIFICATION MOTIONS

### UNSUCCESSFUL MOTION OR OPPOSITION

Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES AND EXPERT WITNESS MOTIONS

Interrogatory motions. See index heading INTERROGATORIES AND INTERROGATORY MOTIONS

Mental examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Physical examination. See index heading PHYSICAL AND MENTAL EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS

### UNTIMELY RESPONSE

Admission request motions. See index heading ADMISSION REQUEST MOTIONS

Production request motions. See index heading PRODUCTION REQUEST MOTIONS

### VACATION

Arbitration award. See index heading ARBITRATION AWARD, PETITION TO CONFIRM, CORRECT OR VACATE

Judgments. See index heading JUDGMENTS

Setting aside dismissal. See index heading SETTING ASIDE DISMISSAL, MOTION FOR

### VENUE, IMPROPER

Relief from order of judgment. See index heading RELIEF FROM ORDER OF JUDGMENT, MOTION FOR

### VEXATIOUS LITIGANT MOTIONS

Generally, **13:1 to 13:29**

Appeals and writs, application to, **13:19**

Appellate review standard, **13:12**

### VEXATIOUS LITIGANT

#### MOTIONS—Cont'd

Attorney, vexatious litigant's employment of, **13:17**

Authority for motion  
motion for order requiring security, **13:1**

new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:7**

Basis for opposition, **13:13**

Civil proceedings, statute's application to, **13:18 to 13:20**

Clerk's duties, new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:9**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391, **13:15**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.1, **13:22**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.2, **13:23**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.3, **13:24**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.4, **13:25**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.6, **13:26**

Code Civ. Proc. § 391.7, **13:27**

Code Civ. Proc. §§ 391.1-391.7, **13:21 to 13:27**

Contempt of court, new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:11**

Definition of "vexatious litigant," **13:16**

Dismissal for failure to furnish security, motion for order requiring, **13:5**

Erasing declaration of vexatious litigant, **13:28**

Grounds for motion  
motion for order requiring security, **13:2, 13:3**

new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:8**

New litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing generally, **13:7 to 13:11**

authority for motion, **13:7**

clerk's duties, **13:9**

contempt of court, **13:11**

grounds for motion, **13:8**

procedural requirements, **13:9, 13:10**

**VEXATIOUS LITIGANT  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

New litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing—Cont’d  
sanctions, **13:11**  
stay of litigation if case filed without prefiling order, **13:10**

Opposition, basis for, **13:13**

Order to furnish security, motion for order requiring, **13:4**

Procedural requirements  
motion for order requiring security, **13:4 to 13:6**  
new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:9, 13:10**

Reviewing vexatious litigant determination, **13:29**

Sanctions, new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:11**

Scope of hearing, motion for order requiring security, **13:3**

Security, motion for order requiring  
generally, **13:1 to 13:6**  
authority for motion, **13:1**  
dismissal for failure to furnish security, **13:5**  
grounds for motion, **13:2, 13:3**  
order to furnish security, **13:4**  
procedural requirements, **13:4 to 13:6**  
scope of hearing, **13:3**  
stay of proceedings, **13:6**

Standard on appellate review, **13:12**

Statutes  
generally, **13:15 to 13:20**  
appeals and writs, application to, **13:19**  
attorney, vexatious litigant’s employment of, **13:17**  
civil proceedings, statute’s application to, **13:18 to 13:20**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391, **13:15**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.1, **13:22**

**VEXATIOUS LITIGANT  
MOTIONS—Cont’d**

Statutes—Cont’d  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.2, **13:23**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.3, **13:24**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.4, **13:25**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.6, **13:26**  
Code Civ. Proc. § 391.7, **13:27**  
Code Civ. Proc. §§ 391.1-391.7, **13:21 to 13:27**  
definition of “vexatious litigant,” **13:16**  
erasing declaration of vexatious litigant, **13:28**  
reviewing vexatious litigant determination, **13:29**  
time, litigation in last seven years, **13:20**  
“vexatious litigant” defined, **13:16**

Stay of proceedings  
motion for order requiring security, **13:6**  
new litigation, motion to prohibit vexatious litigant from filing, **13:10**

Time, litigation in last seven years, **13:20**  
“Vexatious litigant” defined, **13:16**  
Vexatious litigants, generally, **13:14**

**VIEW**

See index heading JURY VIEW,  
MOTION FOR

**WAIVER**

Summary judgment. See index  
heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION

**WITHDRAWAL AS COUNSEL,  
MOTION FOR**

Generally, **1:1 to 1:17**  
Authority for motion, **1:1**  
Basis for opposition, **1:9**  
Client’s right to discharge, **1:10, 1:11**  
Conflict of interest, **1:14**  
Contingency fee agreements, withdrawal and, **1:17**

## INDEX

### **WITHDRAWAL AS COUNSEL, MOTION FOR—Cont'd**

Court's right to discharge, **1:11**  
Declaration, **1:6**  
Discharge, **1:10, 1:11**  
Fee agreements, withdrawal and,  
**1:17**  
Good faith representations of  
counsel, **1:15**  
Grounds for motion, **1:2**  
In camera hearing re conflict, **1:16**  
Judicial council form requirement,  
mandatory, **1:4 to 1:8**  
Key procedural requirements, **1:3**  
**to 1:8**  
Mandatory judicial council form  
requirement, **1:4 to 1:8**  
Memorandum of points and  
authorities not required, **1:5**  
Motion to withdraw, generally,  
**1:13**  
Notice, **1:4**  
Opposition, basis for, **1:9**  
Order, **1:8**  
Right to discharge, client's, **1:10,**  
**1:11**  
Right to discharge, court's, **1:11**  
Service, **1:7**  
Withdrawal from representation,  
generally, **1:12**

### **WITHDRAWAL OF ADMISSIONS**

Admission request motions. See  
index heading **ADMISSION  
REQUEST MOTIONS**

### **WITNESS, MOTION TO EXCLUDE FROM COURTROOM**

Generally, **61:1 to 61:4**  
Authority for motion, **61:1**  
Basis for opposition, **61:2, 61:3**  
Discretion of court, **61:2**  
Opposition, basis for, **61:2, 61:3**  
Party exclusion, **61:3**  
Violation of exclusion order, **61:4**

### **WITNESSES**

Exclusion from courtroom. See  
index heading **WITNESS,**

### **WITNESSES—Cont'd**

**MOTION TO EXCLUDE FROM  
COURTROOM**

Expert and opinion testimony. See  
index heading **EXPERT WIT-  
NESS MOTIONS**

Summary judgment. See index  
heading **SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
OR ADJUDICATION**

### **WRIT APPLICATIONS**

Abuse of discretion, establishing,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:49 to 11:51**  
Administrative mandate, applica-  
tion for writ of  
generally, **11:44 to 11:63**  
abuse of discretion, establish-  
ing, **11:49 to 11:51**  
admission of new evidence,  
**11:56**  
allegations of discrimination,  
establishing abuse of  
discretion, **11:51**  
authority for motion, **11:44,**  
**11:45**  
common law, unreasonable  
delay, **11:59**  
comparison to traditional  
mandate under Code Civ.  
Proc. § 1085, **11:47**  
court's inquiry, **11:48**  
damages, judgment for  
applicant, **11:63**  
delay, unreasonable, **11:59**  
discretion, abuse of, **11:49 to**  
**11:51**  
discrimination, establishing  
abuse of discretion, **11:51**  
effect of writ petition to set  
aside administrative deci-  
sion, **11:46**  
evidence improperly excluded  
at hearing, **11:54**  
exclusion of evidence at hear-  
ing, improper, **11:54**  
filing of administrative record,  
**11:55**  
final administrative decisions,  
authority for review of,  
**11:45**

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd**

Administrative mandate, application for writ of—Cont'd  
 findings by administrative body, lack of, **11:53**  
 function of administrative writ review, **11:46, 11:47**  
 general authority for writ review, **11:44**  
 grounds, **11:48 to 11:54**  
 hearing, evidence improperly excluded at, **11:54**  
 hospital cases, establishing abuse of discretion in, **11:50**  
 judgment for applicant, **11:63**  
 key procedural requirements, **11:55 to 11:62**  
 lack of findings by administrative body alleged, **11:53**  
 mandate under Code Civ. Proc. § 1085, comparison to, **11:47**  
 new evidence, admission of, **11:56**  
 record, filing, **11:55**  
 requirements of application for stay, **11:58**  
 review of final administrative decisions, authority for, **11:45**  
 service of writ, **11:61**  
 setting aside administrative decision, effect of writ petition, **11:46**  
 special cases, **11:62**  
 statutory time requirements, **11:60**  
 stay in conjunction with writ petition, application for, **11:57, 11:58**  
 timing requirements, **11:59, 11:60**  
 unfair procedures alleged, **11:52, 11:53**  
 unreasonable delay, **11:59**  
 Administrative record, filing of, application for writ of mandate, **11:36**  
 Admission of new evidence, application for writ of

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd**

administrative mandate, **11:56**  
 Affidavits and briefs, filing and service of, application for writ of possession, **11:16**  
 Allegations of discrimination, establishing abuse of discretion, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:51**  
 Amount to be secured by attachment, application for writ of attachment, **11:9, 11:10**  
 Answer to petition, application for writ of mandate, **11:42**  
 Appellate review, **11:73**  
 Application and service requirements, application for writ of mandate, **11:34**  
 Attachment, application for writ of generally, **11:1 to 11:11**  
 amount to be secured by attachment, **11:9, 11:10**  
 attorney's fees, discretion of court to include costs and attorney's fees in amount, **11:10**  
 authority for motion, **11:1, 11:3, 11:4**  
 contents of application, **11:5**  
 contents of declaration, **11:6**  
 corporate debt, individual's guarantee of debt of, **11:4**  
 costs, discretion of court to include costs and attorney's fees in amount, **11:10**  
 declaration, contents of, **11:6**  
 discretion of court to include costs and attorney's fees in amount, **11:10**  
 grounds for motion, **11:2**  
 guarantee by individual for debt of corporation, **11:4**  
 hearing, **11:7, 11:8**  
 individual's guarantee of debt of corporation, **11:4**  
 information provided to defendant by notice and hearing, **11:7**

## INDEX

### WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd

- Attachment, application for writ of
  - Cont'd
  - key procedural requirements,  
**11:5 to 11:10**
  - notice and hearing, information  
provided to defendant by,  
**11:7**
  - opposition to application, **11:11**
  - service on defendant required,  
**11:8**
- Attachment, property subject to,  
**11:66**
- Attorney's fees, **11:10, 11:71**
- Authority for motion
  - administrative mandate,  
application for writ of,  
**11:44, 11:45**
  - attachment, application for writ  
of, **11:1, 11:3, 11:4**
  - mandate, application for writ of,  
**11:28, 11:29**
  - possession, application for writ  
of, **11:12**
- Briefs, filing and service of,  
application for writ of posses-  
sion, **11:16**
- Burden of proof, **11:37, 11:68**
- Code Civ. Proc.
  - Section 1094.5. Administrative  
mandate, application for  
writ of, above
  - Sections 1085 et seq.. Mandate,  
application for writ of,  
below
- Common law, unreasonable delay,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:59**
- Comparisons
  - functions with writ of  
administrative mandate,  
application for writ of  
mandate, **11:31**
  - traditional mandate under Code  
Civ. Proc. § 1085, applica-  
tion for writ of administra-  
tive mandate, **11:47**
- Contempt of court, application for  
writ of possession, **11:24**

### WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd

- Contents of application
  - application for writ of attach-  
ment, **11:5**
  - application for writ of posses-  
sion, **11:14**
- Contents of declaration, applica-  
tion for writ of attachment,  
**11:6**
- Contents of petition and writ,  
application for writ of  
mandate, **11:39 to 11:41**
- Continuance of hearing, applica-  
tion for writ of possession,  
**11:21**
- Corporate debt, individual's  
guarantee of debt of, applica-  
tion for writ of attachment,  
**11:4**
- Costs
  - application for writ of mandate,  
**11:36**
  - discretion of court to include  
costs and attorney's fees in  
amount, application for  
writ of attachment, **11:10**
- Court's inquiry, application for  
writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:48**
- Courts which may issue writ,  
application for writ of  
mandate, **11:32**
- Custody, application for writ of  
possession, **11:26**
- Damages, judgment for applicant,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:63**
- Declaration, contents of, applica-  
tion for writ of attachment,  
**11:6**
- Delay, unreasonable, application  
for writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:59**
- Determination by court, applica-  
tion for writ of possession,  
**11:21**
- Discretion, abuse of, application  
for writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:49 to 11:51**
- Discretion of court to include  
costs and attorney's fees in



**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont’d**

- amount, application for writ of attachment, **11:10**
- Discrimination, establishing abuse of discretion, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:51**
- Effect of writ petition to set aside administrative decision, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:46**
- Evidence improperly excluded at hearing, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:54**
- Ex parte application, application for writ of possession, **11:23**
- Exclusion of evidence at hearing, improper, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:54**
- Exhaustion of administrative remedies required, application for writ of mandate, **11:35**
- Filing
  - administrative record application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:55**
  - application for writ of mandate, **11:36**
  - affidavits and briefs, application for writ of possession, **11:16**
- Final administrative decisions, authority for review of, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:45**
- Findings by administrative body, lack of, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:53**
- Function of administrative writ review, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:46, 11:47**
- Functions, application for writ of mandate, **11:30 to 11:32**
- General authority for writ review, application for writ of

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont’d**

- administrative mandate, **11:44**
- Grounds
  - attachment, application for writ of, **11:2**
  - possession, application for writ of, **11:13**
  - writ of administrative mandate, application for, **11:48 to 11:54**
- Guarantee by individual for debt of corporation, application for writ of attachment, **11:4**
- Hearing
  - attachment, application for writ of, **11:7, 11:8**
  - evidence improperly excluded at, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:54**
  - information provided to defendant by, application for writ of possession, **11:15**
  - mandate, application for writ of, **11:43**
- Hospital cases, establishing abuse of discretion in, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:50**
- Individual’s guarantee of debt of corporation, application for writ of attachment, **11:4**
- Information provided to defendant by notice and hearing, application for writ of attachment, **11:7**
- Judgment for applicant, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:63**
- Judicial review, scope of, **11:72**
- Key procedural requirements
  - administrative mandate, application for writ of, **11:55 to 11:62**
  - attachment, application for writ of, **11:5 to 11:10**
  - mandate, application for writ of, **11:33 to 11:38**

## INDEX

### WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd

- Key procedural requirements
  - Cont'd
  - possession, application for writ of, **11:14 to 11:26**
- Lack of findings by administrative body alleged, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:53**
- Levy and custody, application for writ of possession, **11:26**
- Mandate, application for writ of generally, **11:28 to 11:43**
  - administrative mandate writ generally. Administrative mandate, application for writ of, above
  - comparison of functions, **11:31**
  - administrative record, filing of, **11:36**
  - answer to petition, **11:42**
  - application and service requirements, **11:34**
  - authority for motion, **11:28, 11:29**
  - burden of proof, **11:37**
  - comparison of functions with writ of administrative mandate, **11:31**
  - contents of petition and writ, **11:39 to 11:41**
  - costs, **11:36**
  - courts which may issue writ, **11:32**
  - exhaustion of administrative remedies required, **11:35**
  - filing of administrative record and taxable costs, **11:36**
  - functions, **11:30 to 11:32**
  - hearing, **11:43**
  - key procedural requirements, **11:33 to 11:38**
  - petition, **11:39**
  - prerequisites to issuance of writ of mandate, **11:33**
  - service, **11:34, 11:41**
  - taxable costs, filing of, **11:36**
  - terminology, **11:29**
  - timing of writ petition, **11:38**

### WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd

- Mandate under Code Civ. Proc. § 1085, comparison to, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:47**
- Nature of remedy, **11:65**
- New evidence, admission of, application for writ of administrative mandate, **11:56**
- Notice and hearing, information provided to defendant by application for writ of attachment, **11:7**
  - application for writ of possession, **11:15**
- Notice requirement, **11:67**
- Offset claims, **11:69**
- Opposition authorities, application for writ of possession, **11:27**
- Opposition to application, application for writ of attachment, **11:11**
- Order for transfer of possession, application for writ of possession, **11:24**
- Petition, application for writ of mandate, **11:39**
- Possession, application for writ of generally, **11:12 to 11:27**
  - affidavits and briefs, filing and service of, **11:16**
  - authority for motion, **11:12**
  - briefs, filing and service of, **11:16**
  - contempt of court, **11:24**
  - contents of application, **11:14**
  - continuance of hearing, **11:21**
  - custody, **11:26**
  - determination by court, **11:21**
  - ex parte application, **11:23**
  - filing of affidavits and briefs, **11:16**
  - grounds for motion, **11:13**
  - hearing, information provided to defendant by, **11:15**
  - key procedural requirements, **11:14 to 11:26**
  - levy and custody, **11:26**

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd**

Possession, application for writ of  
—Cont'd  
notice and hearing, information  
provided to defendant by,  
**11:15**  
opposition authorities, **11:27**  
order for transfer of possession,  
**11:24**  
prerequisites to issuance of writ,  
**11:17 to 11:20**  
probable cause necessary for  
entry to private place,  
**11:20**  
requirements of writ, **11:22**  
service of affidavits and briefs,  
**11:16**  
temporary restraining orders re:  
possession, **11:25**  
undertaking required, **11:18**,  
**11:19**  
waiver of requirement of  
plaintiff's undertaking,  
**11:19**  
Prerequisites to issuance of writ,  
application for writ of posses-  
sion, **11:17 to 11:20**  
Prerequisites to issuance of writ of  
mandate, application for writ  
of mandate, **11:33**  
Probable cause necessary for entry  
to private place, application  
for writ of possession, **11:20**  
Process. Service, below  
Property subject to attachment,  
**11:66**  
Record, filing, application for writ  
of administrative mandate,  
**11:55**  
Requirements of application for  
stay, application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:58**  
Requirements of writ, application  
for writ of possession, **11:22**  
Review  
appellate, **11:73**  
final administrative decisions,  
authority for, application  
for writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:45**

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd**

Scope of judicial review, **11:72**  
Service  
administrative mandate,  
application for writ of,  
**11:61**  
affidavits and briefs, application  
for writ of possession,  
**11:16**  
application for writ of mandate,  
**11:34, 11:41**  
attachment, application for writ  
of, **11:8**  
Setting aside administrative deci-  
sion, effect of writ petition,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:46**  
Special cases, application for writ  
of administrative mandate,  
**11:62**  
Statutory time requirements,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:60**  
Stay in conjunction with writ peti-  
tion, application for, applica-  
tion for writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:57, 11:58**  
Taxable costs, filing of, applica-  
tion for writ of mandate,  
**11:36**  
Temporary restraining orders re:  
possession, application for  
writ of possession, **11:25**  
Terminology, application for writ  
of mandate, **11:29**  
Timing  
administrative mandate,  
application for writ of,  
**11:59, 11:60**  
petition, application for writ of  
mandate, **11:38**  
Undertaking, **11:18, 11:19, 11:70**  
Unfair procedures alleged,  
application for writ of  
administrative mandate,  
**11:52, 11:53**  
Unreasonable delay, application  
for writ of administrative  
mandate, **11:59**

INDEX

**WRIT APPLICATIONS—Cont'd**

Waiver of requirement of  
plaintiff's undertaking,  
application for writ of posses-  
sion, **11:19**

**WRITTEN OPPOSITION**

Mental examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL**

**WRITTEN OPPOSITION**

**—Cont'd**

EXAMINATION MOTIONS

Physical examination. See index  
heading **PHYSICAL AND MENTAL**  
EXAMINATION MOTIONS